

# EIGENVALUES OF THE VERTEX SET HECKE ALGEBRA OF AN AFFINE BUILDING

## A. M. MANTERO AND A. ZAPPA

**ABSTRACT.** The aim of this paper is to describe the eigenvalues of the vertex set Hecke algebra of an affine building. We prove, by a direct approach, the invariance (with respect to the Weyl group) of any eigenvalue associated to a character. Moreover we construct the Satake isomorphism of the Hecke algebra and we prove, by this isomorphism, that every eigenvalue arises from a character.

### 1. INTRODUCTION

The aim of this paper is to discuss the eigenvalues of the vertex set Hecke algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  of any affine building  $\Delta$ , using only its geometric properties. We avoid making use of the structure of any group acting on  $\Delta$ .

To every multiplicative function  $\chi$  on the fundamental apartment  $\mathbb{A}$  of the building we associate an eigenvalue  $\Lambda_\chi$  that can be expressed in terms of the Poisson kernel relative to the character  $\chi$ . We prove the invariance of the eigenvalue  $\Lambda_\chi$  with respect to the action of the finite Weyl group  $\mathbf{W}$  on the characters. Moreover we prove that every eigenvalue arises from a character. Following the method used by Macdonald in his paper [8], the basic tool we use to obtain this characterization is the definition of the Satake isomorphism between the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  and the Hecke algebra of all  $\mathbf{W}$ -invariant operators on the fundamental apartment  $\mathbb{A}$ .

Our approach strongly depends on the definition of an  $\alpha$ -boundary  $\Omega_\alpha$ , for every simple root  $\alpha$ . Indeed we associate to every point of  $\Omega$  a tree, called tree at infinity, and we define the  $\alpha$ -boundary  $\Omega_\alpha$  as the collection of all such isomorphic trees. Thus we can show that the maximal boundary splits as the product of  $\Omega_\alpha$  and the boundary  $\partial T$  of the tree at infinity, and so any probability measure on  $\Omega$  decomposes as the product of a probability measure on  $\Omega_\alpha$  and the standard measure on  $\partial T$ .

Our goal is to present a proof of the results which puts the geometry of the building front and center. Since we intend to address a non-specialized audience, we make use of a language that reduces to a minimum the algebraic knowledge required about affine buildings. This makes the paper as self-contained as possible. Hence we give, without claim of originality except possibly in the presentation, the main results about buildings and their maximal boundary  $\Omega$ .

In a forthcoming paper we will use our results here to construct the Macdonald formula for the spherical functions on the building.

For buildings of type  $\tilde{A}_2, \tilde{B}_2$  and  $\tilde{G}_2$  the eigenvalues of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  are described in detail in [10], [11] and [12] respectively.

We point out that an exhaustive presentation of the features of an affine building and its maximal boundary can be found in the paper [13] of J. Parkinson. Moreover the same author obtains in [14] the results about the eigenvalues of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ , by expressing all algebra homomorphisms  $h : \mathcal{H}(\Delta) \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$  in terms of the Macdonald spherical functions.

### 2. AFFINE BUILDINGS

In this section we collect the fundamental definitions and properties concerning buildings and we fix notation we shall use in the following. Our presentation is based on [3], [15] and [16] and we refer the reader to these books for more details about the argument. We also point out the paper [13] for a similar presentation about buildings.

---

2000 *Mathematics Subject Classification.* Primary 51E24, 20C08; Secondary 43A85.

*Key words and phrases.* Buildings, Hecke algebras, Poisson kernel .

**A.M. Mantero**, D.S.A., Facoltà di Architettura, Università di Genova, St. S. Agostino 37, 16123 Genova, Italy, mantero@dima.unige.it.

**A. Zappa**, D.I.M.A., Università di Genova, V. Dodecaneso 35, 16146 Genova, Italy, zappa@dima.unige.it.

**2.1. Labelled chamber complexes.** A *simplicial complex* (with vertex set  $\mathcal{V}$ ) is a collection  $\Delta$  of finite subsets of  $\mathcal{V}$  (called *simplices*) such that every singleton  $\{v\}$  is a simplex and every subset of a simplex  $A$  is a simplex (called a *face* of  $A$ ). The cardinality  $r$  of  $A$  is called the *rank* of  $A$ , and  $r - 1$  is called the *dimension* of  $A$ . Moreover a simplicial complex is said to be a *chamber complex* if all maximal simplices have the same dimension  $d$  and any two can be connected by a *gallery*, that is by a sequence of maximal simplices in which any two consecutive ones are adjacent, that is have a common codimension 1 face. The maximal simplices will then be called *chambers* and the rank  $d + 1$  (respectively the dimension  $d$ ) of any chamber is called the *rank* (respectively the *dimension*) of  $\Delta$ . The chamber complex is said to be *thin* (respectively *thick*) if every codimension 1 simplex is a face of exactly two chambers (respectively at least three chambers).

A *labelling* of the chamber complex  $\Delta$  by a set  $I$  is a function  $\tau$  which assigns to each vertex an element of  $I$  (the *type* of the vertex), in such a way that the vertices of every chamber are mapped bijectively onto  $I$ . The number of labels or types used is required to be the rank of  $\Delta$  (that is the number of vertices of any chamber), and joinable vertices are required to have different types. When a chamber complex  $\Delta$  is endowed by a labelling  $\tau$ , we say that  $\Delta$  is a *labelled chamber complex*. For every  $A \in \Delta$ , we will call  $\tau(A)$  the type of  $A$ , that is the subset of  $I$  consisting of the types of the vertices of  $A$ ; moreover we call  $I \setminus \tau(A)$  the co-type of  $A$ .

A *chamber system* over a set  $I$  is a set  $\mathcal{C}$ , such that each  $i \in I$  determines a partition of  $\mathcal{C}$ , two elements in the same class of this partition being called *i-adjacent*. The elements of  $\mathcal{C}$  are called chambers and we write  $c \sim_i d$  to mean that the chambers  $c$  and  $d$  are *i-adjacent*. Then a labelled chamber complex is a chamber system over the set  $I$  of the types and two chambers are *i-adjacent* if they share a face of co-type  $i$ .

**2.2. Coxeter systems.** Let  $W$  be a group (possibly infinite) and  $S$  be a set of generators of  $W$  of order 2. Then  $W$  is called a *Coxeter group* and the pair  $(W, S)$  is called a *Coxeter system*, if  $W$  admits the presentation

$$\langle S ; (st)^{m(s,t)} = 1 \rangle,$$

where  $m(s, t)$  is the order of  $st$  and there is one relation for each pair  $s, t$ , with  $m(s, t) \leq \infty$ . We shall assume that  $S$  is finite, and denote by  $N$  the cardinality of  $S$ ; then, if  $I$  is an arbitrary index set with  $|I| = N$ , we can write  $S = (s_i)_{i \in I}$  and

$$W = \langle (s_i)_{i \in I} ; (s_i s_j)^{m_{ij}} = 1 \rangle,$$

where  $m(s_i s_j) = m_{ij}$ . When  $w \in W$  is written as  $w = s_{i_1} s_{i_2} \cdots s_{i_k}$ , with  $i_j \in I$  and  $k$  minimal, we say that the expression is reduced and we call *length*  $|w|$  of  $w$  the number  $k$ . The matrix  $M = (m_{ij})_{i,j \in I}$ , with entries  $m_{ij} \in \mathbb{Z} \cup \{\infty\}$ , is called the *Coxeter matrix* of  $W$ . We shall represent  $M$  by its diagram  $D$ : the nodes of  $D$  are the elements of  $I$  (or of  $S$ ) and between two nodes there is a bond if  $m_{ij} \geq 3$ , with the label  $m_{ij}$  over the bond if  $m_{ij} \geq 4$ . We call  $D$  the *Coxeter diagram* or the *Coxeter graph* of  $W$ . We often say that  $W$  has type  $M$ , if  $M$  is its Coxeter matrix.

**2.3. Coxeter complexes.** Let  $(W, S)$  be a Coxeter system, with  $S = (s_i)_{i \in I}$  finite. We define a *special coset* to be a coset  $w\langle S' \rangle$ , with  $w \in W$  and  $S' \subset S$ , and we define  $\Sigma = \Sigma(W, S)$  to be the set of special cosets, partially ordered by the opposite of the inclusion relation:  $B \leq A$  in  $\Sigma$  if and only if  $B \supseteq A$  as subsets of  $W$ , in which case we say that  $B$  is a *face* of  $A$ . The set  $\Sigma$  is a simplicial complex; moreover it is a thin, labellable chamber complex of rank  $N = \text{card } S$  and the  $W$ -action on  $\Sigma$  is type-preserving. We remark that the chambers of  $\Sigma$  are the elements of  $W$  and, for each  $i \in I$ ,  $w \sim_i w'$  means that  $w' = ws_i$  or  $w' = w$ . Following Tits, we shall call  $\Sigma$  the *Coxeter complex* associated to  $(W, S)$ , or the *Coxeter complex of type M*, if  $M$  is the Coxeter matrix of  $W$ .

**2.4. Buildings.** Let  $(W, S)$  be a Coxeter system, and let  $M = (m_{ij})_{i,j \in I}$  its Coxeter matrix. A *building of type M* (see Tits [16]) is a simplicial complex  $\Delta$ , which can be expressed as the union of subcomplexes  $\mathcal{A}$  (called *apartments*) satisfying the following axioms:

- (B<sub>0</sub>) each apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  is isomorphic to the Coxeter complex  $\Sigma(W, S)$  of type  $M$  of  $W$ ;
- (B<sub>1</sub>) for any two simplices  $A, B \in \Delta$ , there is an apartment  $\mathcal{A}(A, B)$  containing both of them;
- (B<sub>2</sub>) if  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\mathcal{A}'$  are two apartments containing  $A$  and  $B$ , there is an isomorphism  $\mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}'$  fixing  $A$  and  $B$  point-wise.

Hence each apartment of  $\Delta$  is a thin, labelled chamber complex over  $I$  of rank  $N = |I|$ . It can be proved that a building of type  $M$  is a chamber system over the set  $I$  with the properties:

- (i) for each chamber  $c \in \Delta$  and  $i \in I$ , there is a chamber  $d \neq c$  in  $\Delta$  such that  $d \sim_i c$ ;

(ii) there exists a  $W$ -distance function

$$\delta : \Delta \times \Delta \rightarrow W$$

such that, if  $f = i_1 \cdots i_k$  is a reduced word in the free monoid on  $I$  and  $w_f = s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_k} \in W$ , then

$$\delta(c, d) = w_f$$

when  $c$  and  $d$  can be joined by a gallery of type  $f$ . We write  $d = c \cdot \delta(c, d)$ .

Actually it can be proved that each chamber system over a set  $I$  satisfying these properties is in fact a building.

To ensure that the labelling of  $\Delta$  and  $\Sigma(W, S)$  are compatible, we assume that the isomorphisms in  $(B_0)$  and  $(B_2)$  are *type-preserving*; this implies that the isomorphism in  $(B_2)$  is unique. We write  $\mathcal{C}(\Delta)$  for the chamber set of  $\Delta$ . We call *rank of  $\Delta$*  the cardinality  $N$  of the index set  $I$ .

We always assume that  $\Delta$  is irreducible, that is the associated Coxeter group  $W$  is irreducible (that is its Coxeter graph is connected). Moreover we confine ourselves to consider *thick* buildings.

**2.5. Regularity and parameter system.** Let  $\Delta$  be a (irreducible) building of type  $M$ , with associated Coxeter group  $W$  over index set  $I$ , with  $|I| = N$ . We say that  $\Delta$  is *locally finite* if

$$|\{d \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta), c \sim_i d\}| < \infty, \quad \forall i \in I, \forall c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta).$$

Moreover we say that  $\Delta$  is *regular* if this number does not depend on the chamber  $c$ . We shall assume that  $\Delta$  is locally finite and regular. Since, for every  $i \in I$ , the set

$$\mathcal{C}_i(c) = \{d \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta), c \sim_i d\}$$

has a cardinality which does not depend on the choice of the chamber  $c$ , we put

$$q_i = |\mathcal{C}_i(c)|, \quad \forall c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta).$$

The set  $\{q_i\}_{i \in I}$  is called the *parameter system* of the building. We notice that the parameter system has the following properties (see for instance [13] for the proof):

- (i)  $q_i = q_j$ , whenever  $m_{i,j} < \infty$  is odd;
- (ii) if  $s_j = w s_i w^{-1}$ , for some  $w \in W$ , then  $q_i = q_j$ .

The property (ii) implies (see [2]) that, for  $w \in W$ , the monomial  $q_{i_1} \cdots q_{i_k}$  is independent of the particular reduced decomposition  $w = s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_k}$  of  $w$ . So we define, for every  $w \in W$ ,

$$q_w = q_{i_1} \cdots q_{i_k}$$

if  $s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_k}$  is any reduced expression for  $w$ . If we set, for every  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$  and every  $w \in W$ ,

$$\mathcal{C}_w(c) = \{d \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta), \delta(c, d) = w\},$$

it can be proved that

$$|\mathcal{C}_w(c)| = q_w = q_{i_1} \cdots q_{i_k},$$

whenever  $w = s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_k}$  is a reduced expression for  $w$ . Hence the cardinality of the set  $\mathcal{C}_w(c)$  does not depend on the choice of the chamber  $c$ . Obviously,  $q_w = q_{w^{-1}}$ .

If  $U$  is any finite subset of  $W$ , we define

$$U(q) = \sum_{w \in U} q_w$$

and we call it the *Poincaré polynomial* of  $U$ .

**2.6. Affine buildings.** According to [2],  $W$  is called an *affine reflection group* if  $W$  is a group of affine isometries of a Euclidean space  $\mathbb{V}$  (of dimension  $n \geq 1$ ) generated by reflections  $s_H$ , where  $H$  ranges over a set locally finite  $\mathcal{H}$  of affine hyperplanes of  $\mathbb{V}$ , which is  $W$ -invariant. We also assume  $W$  infinite. It is known that an affine reflection group is in fact a Coxeter group, because it has a finite set  $S$  of  $n + 1$  generators and admits the presentation

$$\langle S ; (st)^{m(s,t)} = 1 \rangle.$$

A building  $\Delta$  (of type  $M$ ) is said *affine* if the associated Coxeter group  $W$  is an affine reflection group. It is well known that each affine reflection group can be seen as the affine Weyl group of a root system. So we can define an affine building as a building associated to the affine Weyl group of a root system.

For the purpose of fixing notation, we shall give a brief discussion of root systems and its affine Weyl group, and we shall describe the geometric realization of the Coxeter complex associated to this group. We refer to [2] for an exhaustive reference to this subject.

**2.7. Root systems.** Let  $\mathbb{V}$  be a vector space over  $\mathbb{R}$ , of dimension  $n \geq 1$ , with the inner product  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$ . For every  $v \in \mathbb{V} \setminus \{0\}$  we define

$$v^\vee = \frac{2v}{\langle v, v \rangle}.$$

Let  $R$  be an irreducible, but not necessarily reduced, *root system* in  $\mathbb{V}$  ( see [2]). The elements of  $R$  are called *roots* and the rank of  $R$  is  $n$ .

Let  $B = \{\alpha_i, i \in I_0\}$  be a basis of  $R$ , where  $I_0 = \{1, \dots, n\}$ . Thus  $B$  is a subset of  $R$ , such that

- (i)  $B$  is a vector space basis of  $\mathbb{V}$ ;
- (ii) each root in  $R$  can be written as a linear combination

$$\sum_{i \in I_0} k_i \alpha_i,$$

with integer coefficients  $k_i$  which are either all nonnegative or all nonpositive.

The roots in  $B$  are called *simple*. We say that  $\alpha \in R$  is *positive* (respectively *negative*) if  $k_i \geq 0, \forall i \in I_0$  (respectively  $k_i \leq 0, \forall i \in I_0$ ). We denote by  $R^+$  (respectively  $R^-$ ) the set of all positive (respectively negative) roots. Thus  $R^- = -R^+$  and  $R = R^+ \cup R^-$  (as disjoint union). Define the *height* (with respect to  $B$ ) of  $\alpha = \sum_{i \in I_0} k_i \alpha_i$  by

$$ht(\alpha) = \sum_{i \in I_0} k_i.$$

There exists a unique root  $\alpha_0 \in R$  whose height is maximal, and if we write  $\alpha_0 = \sum_{i \in I_0} m_i \alpha_i$ , then  $m_i \geq k_i$  for every root  $\alpha = \sum_{i \in I_0} k_i \alpha_i$ ; in particular  $m_i > 0, \forall i \in I_0$  (see [2]).

The set  $R^\vee = \{\alpha^\vee, \alpha \in R\}$  is an irreducible root system, which is reduced if and only if  $R$  is. We call  $R^\vee$  the *dual* (or *inverse*) of  $R$  and we call co-roots its elements.

For each  $\alpha \in R$ , we denote by  $H_\alpha$  the linear hyperplane of  $\mathbb{V}$  defined by  $\langle v, \alpha \rangle = 0$  and we denote by  $\mathcal{H}_0$  the family of all linear hyperplanes  $H_\alpha$ . For every  $\alpha \in R$ , let  $s_\alpha$  be the reflection with reflecting hyperplane  $H_\alpha$ ; we denote by  $\mathbf{W}$  the subgroup of  $GL(\mathbb{V})$  generated by  $\{s_\alpha, \alpha \in R\}$ .  $\mathbf{W}$  permutes the set  $R$  and is a finite group, called the *Weyl group* of  $R$ . Note that  $\mathbf{W}(R) = \mathbf{W}(R^\vee)$ .

The hyperplanes in  $\mathcal{H}_0$  split up  $\mathbb{V}$  into finitely many regions; the connected components of  $\mathbb{V} \setminus \cup_\alpha H_\alpha$  are (open) sectors based at 0, called the (open) *Weyl chambers* of  $\mathbb{V}$  (with respect to  $R$ ). The so called *fundamental Weyl chamber* or *fundamental sector* based at 0 (with respect to the basis  $B$ ) is the Weyl chamber

$$\mathbb{Q}_0 = \{v \in \mathbb{V} : \langle v, \alpha_i \rangle > 0, i \in I_0\}.$$

It is known that

- (i)  $\mathbf{W}$  is generated by  $S_0 = \{s_i = s_{\alpha_i}, i \in I_0\}$  and hence  $(\mathbf{W}, S_0)$  is a finite Coxeter system;
- (ii)  $\mathbf{W}$  acts simply transitively on Weyl chambers;
- (iii)  $\overline{\mathbb{Q}_0}$  is a fundamental domain for the action of  $\mathbf{W}$  on  $\mathbb{V}$ .

Moreover, for every  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$ , we have  $|\mathbf{w}| = n(\mathbf{w})$ , if  $n(\mathbf{w})$  is the number of positive roots  $\alpha$  for which  $\mathbf{w}(\alpha) < 0$ . We recall that at most two root lengths occur in  $R$ , if  $R$  is reduced, and all roots of a given length are conjugate under  $\mathbf{W}$ . When there are in  $R$  two distinct root lengths, we speak of *long* and *short* roots. In this case, the highest root  $\alpha_0$  is long.

The root system (or the associated Weyl group) can be characterized by the Dynkin diagram, which is the usual Coxeter graph  $D_0$  of the group  $\mathbf{W}$ , where we add an arrow pointing to the shorter of the two roots. We refer to [2] for the classification of (irreducible) root systems. We notice that, for every  $n \geq 1$ , there is exactly one irreducible non-reduced root system (up to isomorphism) of rank  $n$ , denoted by  $BC_n$ . If we take  $\mathbb{V} = \mathbb{R}^n$ , with the usual inner product, the root system  $BC_n$  is the following:

$$R = \{\pm e_k, \pm 2e_k, 1 \leq k \leq n\} \cup \{\pm e_i \pm e_j, 1 \leq i < j \leq n\}.$$

Hence we can choose  $B = \{\alpha_i, 1 \leq i \leq n\}$ , if  $\alpha_i = e_i - e_{i+1}, 1 \leq i \leq n-1$  and  $\alpha_n = e_n$ . Moreover

$$R^+ = \{e_k, 2e_k, 1 \leq k \leq n\} \cup \{e_i \pm e_j, 1 \leq i < j \leq n\}$$

and  $\alpha_0 = 2e_1$ . In this case  $R^\vee = R$  and  $\mathbf{W}(BC_n) = \mathbf{W}(C_n) = \mathbf{W}(B_n)$ .

It will be useful to decompose  $R = R_1 \cup R_2 \cup R_0$ , as disjoint union, by defining

$$R_1 = \{\alpha \in R : \alpha/2 \in R, 2\alpha \notin R\}$$

$$R_2 = \{\alpha \in R : \alpha/2 \notin R, 2\alpha \in R\}$$

$$R_0 = \{\alpha \in R : \alpha/2, 2\alpha \notin R\}.$$

Then  $\alpha_0 \in R_1$ ,  $\alpha_n \in R_2$ , and  $\alpha_i \in R_0, \forall i = 1, \dots, n-1$ , and  $\mathbf{W}$  stabilizes each  $R_j$ .

The  $\mathbb{Z}$ -span  $L(R)$  of the root system  $R$  is called the *root lattice* of  $\mathbb{V}$  and  $L(R^\vee)$  is called the *co-root lattice* of  $\mathbb{V}$  associated to  $R$ . Notice that  $L(BC_n) = L(C_n) = L(B_n^\vee)$ . We simply denote by  $L$  the *co-root lattice* of  $\mathbb{V}$  associated to  $R$ . Moreover we set

$$L^+ = \left\{ \sum_{\alpha \in R^+} n_\alpha \alpha, \ n_\alpha \in \mathbb{N} \right\}.$$

**2.8. Affine Weyl group of a root system.** Let  $R$  be an irreducible root system, not necessarily reduced. For every  $\alpha \in R$  and  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ , define an affine hyperplane

$$H_\alpha^k = \{v \in \mathbb{V} : \langle v, \alpha \rangle = k\}.$$

We remark that  $H_\alpha^k = H_{-\alpha}^{-k}$  and  $H_\alpha^0 = H_\alpha$ ; moreover  $H_\alpha^k$  can be obtained by translating  $H_\alpha^0$  by  $\frac{k}{2}\alpha^\vee$ .

When  $R$  is reduced we define  $\mathcal{H} = \cup_{\alpha \in R^+} \mathcal{H}(\alpha)$ , where, for every  $\alpha \in R^+$ ,

$$\mathcal{H}(\alpha) = \{H_\alpha^k, \text{ for all } k \in \mathbb{Z}\}.$$

When  $R$  is not reduced, we note that, for every  $\alpha \in R_2$ ,  $H_\alpha^k = H_{2\alpha}^{2k}$ ; then we define

$$\mathcal{H}_1 = \{H_\alpha^k : \alpha \in R_1, \ k \in 2\mathbb{Z} + 1\}$$

$$\mathcal{H}_2 = \{H_\alpha^k : \alpha \in R_2, \ k \in \mathbb{Z}\}$$

$$\mathcal{H}_0 = \{H_\alpha^k : \alpha \in R_0, \ k \in \mathbb{Z}\},$$

and  $\mathcal{H} = \mathcal{H}_1 \cup \mathcal{H}_2 \cup \mathcal{H}_0$ , as disjoint union. Since  $\mathcal{H}_1 \cup \mathcal{H}_2 = \{H_\alpha^k, \alpha \in R_1, k \in \mathbb{Z}\}$ , we can write

$$\mathcal{H} = \cup_{\alpha \in R_1 \cup R_0} \mathcal{H}(\alpha),$$

by setting, for every  $\alpha \in R_0$  or  $\alpha \in R_1$ ,  $\mathcal{H}(\alpha) = \{H_\alpha^k, \text{ for all } k \in \mathbb{Z}\}$ , as in the reduced case. Actually,  $R_1 \cup R_0$  is the root system of type  $C_n$  and the hyperplanes described before are these associated with this reduced root system.

Given an affine hyperplane  $H_\alpha^k \in \mathcal{H}$ , the affine reflection with respect to  $H_\alpha^k$  is the map  $s_\alpha^k$  defined by

$$s_\alpha^k(v) = v - (\langle v, \alpha \rangle - k)\alpha^\vee, \quad \forall v \in \mathbb{V}.$$

The reflection  $s_\alpha^k$  fixes  $H_\alpha^k$  and sends 0 to  $k\alpha^\vee$ ; in particular  $s_\alpha^0 = s_\alpha$ ,  $\forall \alpha \in R$ . We denote by  $\mathcal{S}$  the set of all affine reflections defined above. We define the *affine Weyl group*  $W$  of  $R$  to be the subgroup of  $\text{Aff}(\mathbb{V})$  generated by all affine reflections  $s_\alpha^k$ ,  $\alpha \in R$ ,  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ . (Here  $\text{Aff}(\mathbb{V})$  is the set of maps  $v \mapsto Tv + \lambda$ , for all  $T \in GL(\mathbb{V})$  and  $\lambda \in \mathbb{V}$ ).

Let  $s_0 = s_{\alpha_0}^1$  and  $I = I_0 \cup \{0\}$ ; then it can be proved that  $W$  is a Coxeter group over  $I$ , generated by the set  $S = \{s_i, i \in I\}$ . Writing  $t_\lambda$  for the translation  $v \mapsto v + \lambda$ , we can consider  $\mathbb{V}$  as a subgroup of  $\text{Aff}(\mathbb{V})$ , by identifying  $\lambda$  and  $t_\lambda$ . In this sense we have  $\text{Aff}(\mathbb{V}) = GL(\mathbb{V}) \ltimes \mathbb{V}$ . In the same sense, if we consider the affine Weyl group  $W$ , the co-root lattice  $L$  can be seen as a subgroup of  $W$ , since  $t_\lambda$ ,  $\lambda \in L$ , are the only translations of  $\mathbb{V}$  belonging to  $W$ , and we have

$$W = \mathbf{W} \ltimes L.$$

We point out that  $W(BC_n) = W(C_n)$ , whereas  $W(BC_n) \supset W(B_n)$ . Hence we can write each  $w \in W$  in a unique way as  $w = \mathbf{w}t_\lambda$ , for some  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$  and  $\lambda \in L$ ; moreover, if  $w_1 = \mathbf{w}_1 t_{\lambda_1}$  and  $w_2 = \mathbf{w}_2 t_{\lambda_2}$ , then  $w_2^{-1}w_1 \in L$  if and only if  $\mathbf{w}_1 = \mathbf{w}_2$ . This implies that there is a bijection between the quotient  $W/L$  and  $\mathbf{W}$ , in the sense that each coset  $wL$  determines a unique  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$ . So we denote by  $\mathbf{w}$  the coset whose representative in  $W$  is  $w$ , and we shall write  $w \in \mathbf{w}$  to intend that  $w = \mathbf{w}t_\lambda$ , for some  $\lambda \in L$ .

It is not difficult to construct, for each irreducible root system  $R$ , the Coxeter graph  $D$  of the affine Weyl group  $W$ ; one just needs to work out the order of  $s_i s_0$ , for each  $i \in I_0$ , to see what new bonds and labels occur when the new node is adjoined to the Coxeter graph  $D_0$  of  $\mathbf{W}$ , that is of  $R$ . We refer to [6] for the classification of all affine Weyl groups.

**2.9. Co-weight lattice.** Following standard notation, we call *weight lattice* of  $\mathbb{V}$  associated to the root system  $R$  the  $\mathbb{Z}$ -span  $\hat{L}(R)$  of the vectors  $\{\lambda_i^\vee, i \in I_0\}$ , defined by  $\langle \lambda_i^\vee, \alpha_j^\vee \rangle = \delta_{ij}$  and we call  $\hat{L}(R^\vee)$  the *co-weight lattice* of  $\mathbb{V}$  associated to the root system  $R$ . We simply set  $\hat{L} = \hat{L}(R^\vee)$ . Then  $\hat{L}$  is the  $\mathbb{Z}$ -span of the vectors  $\{\lambda_i, i \in I_0\}$ , defined by

$$\langle \lambda_i, \alpha_j \rangle = \delta_{ij}, \quad \forall i, j \in I_0.$$

It is easy to see that, when  $R$  is reduced,  $\hat{L}$  contains  $L$  as a subgroup of finite index  $\mathbf{f}$ , the so called *index of connection*, with  $1 \leq \mathbf{f} \leq n + 1$ . Instead, when  $R$  is non reduced, that is when  $R$  has type  $BC_n$ , then  $\hat{L}(BC_n) = L(BC_n)$ ; thus, in this case

$$L(C_n) = L(BC_n) = \hat{L}(BC_n) \not\subseteq \hat{L}(C_n).$$

A co-weight  $\lambda$  is said *dominant* (respectively *strongly dominant*) if  $\langle \lambda, \alpha_i \rangle \geq 0$  (respectively  $\langle \lambda, \alpha_i \rangle > 0$ ) for every  $i \in I_0$ . We denote by  $\widehat{L}^+$  (resp.  $\widehat{L}^{++}$ ) the set of all dominant (respectively strongly dominant) co-weights. Thus  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$  if and only if  $\lambda \in \overline{\mathbb{Q}}_0$  and  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^{++}$  if and only if  $\lambda \in \mathbb{Q}_0$ . Remark that  $L^+$  does not lie on  $\widehat{L}^+$  and  $L^+ \cap \widehat{L}^+$  consists of all dominant coweights of type 0.

**2.10. Geometric realization of an affine Coxeter complex.** Let  $W$  be the affine Weyl group of a root system  $R$ ; let  $\mathcal{H}$  be the collection of the affine hyperplanes associated to  $W$ . The open connected components of  $\mathbb{V} \setminus \cup_{\alpha, k} H_{\alpha}^k$  are called *chambers*. Since  $R$  is irreducible, each chamber is an open (geometric) simplex of rank  $n+1$  and dimension  $n$ . The extreme points of the closure of any chamber are called *vertices* and the 1 codimension faces of any chamber are called *panels*.

We write  $\mathbb{A} = \mathbb{A}(R)$  for the vector space  $\mathbb{V}$  equipped with chambers, vertices, panels as defined above. Hence  $\mathbb{A}$  is a geometric simplicial complex of rank  $n+1$  and dimension  $n$ , realized as a tessellation of the vector space  $\mathbb{V}$  in which all chambers are isomorphic.

It is convenient to single out one chamber, called *fundamental chamber* of  $\mathbb{A}$ , in the following way:

$$C_0 = \{v \in \mathbb{V} : 0 < \langle v, \alpha \rangle < 1, \forall \alpha \in R^+\} = \{v \in \mathbb{V} : \langle v, \alpha_i \rangle > 0, \forall i \in I_0, \quad \langle v, \alpha_0 \rangle < 1\}.$$

Define *walls* of  $C_0$  the hyperplanes  $H_{\alpha_i}$ ,  $i \in I_0$  and  $H_{\alpha_0}^1$ ; then the group  $W$  is generated by the set of the reflections with respect to the walls of the fundamental chamber  $C_0$ .

We denote by  $\mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$  the set of chambers and by  $\mathcal{V}(\mathbb{A})$  the set of vertices of  $\mathbb{A}$ . It can be proved that  $W$  acts simply transitively on  $\mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$  and  $\overline{C_0}$  is a fundamental domain for the action of  $W$  on  $\mathbb{V}$ . Moreover  $W$  acts simply transitively on the set  $\mathcal{C}(0)$  of all chambers  $C$ , such that  $0 \in \overline{C}$ . Hence, we have well-defined walls for each chamber  $C \in \mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$ : the walls of  $C$  are the images of the walls of  $C_0$  under  $w$ , if  $C = wC_0$ . If we declare  $wC_0 \sim_i wC_0$  and  $wC_0 \sim_i ws_i C_0$ , for each  $w \in W$  and each  $i \in I$ , then the map

$$w \mapsto wC_0$$

is an isomorphism of the labelled chamber complex of  $W$  onto  $\mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$ . For every  $w \in W$ , we set  $C_w = wC_0$ . The vertices of  $C_0$  are  $X_0^0, X_1^0, \dots, X_n^0$ , where  $X_0^0 = 0$  and  $X_i^0 = \lambda_i/m_i$ ,  $i \in I_0$ .

We declare  $\tau(0) = 0$  and  $\tau(\lambda_i/m_i) = i$ , for  $i \in I_0$ ; more generally we declare that a vertex  $X$  of  $\mathbb{A}$  has type  $i$ ,  $i \in I$ , if  $X = w(X_i^0)$  for some  $w \in W$ . This define a unique labelling

$$\tau : \mathcal{V}(\mathbb{A}) \rightarrow I,$$

and the action of  $W$  on  $\mathbb{A}$  is type-preserving. We say that a panel of  $C_0$  has *co-type*  $i$ , for any  $i \in I$ , if  $i$  is the type of the vertex of  $C_0$  not lying on the panel; this extends to a unique labelling on the panels of  $\mathbb{A}$ .

Hence, if we consider the Coxeter complex  $\Sigma(W, S)$  associated to the affine Weyl group  $W$ , there is a unique isomorphism type-preserving of  $\Sigma(W, S)$  onto  $\mathbb{A}$ ; thus  $\mathbb{A}$  may be regarded as the geometric realization of  $\Sigma$ ; up to this isomorphism, the co-root lattice  $L$  consists of all type 0 vertices of  $\mathbb{A}$  and  $W$  acts on  $L$ . We point out that, for every  $w \in W$ , the chamber  $C_w$  can be joined to  $C_0$  by a gallery  $\gamma(C_0, C_w)$  of type  $f = i_1 \cdots i_k$ , if  $w = s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_k}$ ; so, recalling the definition of the  $W$ -distance function given in Section 2.4, we have  $w = \delta(C_0, C_w)$ . This suggests to denote by  $C_0 \cdot w$ , the chamber  $C_w$ .

According to [2], a vertex  $X$  is a *special vertex* of  $\mathbb{A}$  if, for every  $\alpha \in R^+$ , there exists  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$  such that  $X \in H_{\alpha}^k$ . In particular the vertex 0 is special and hence every vertex of type 0 is special, but in general not all vertices of  $\mathbb{A}$  are special. We shall denote by  $\mathcal{V}_{sp}(\mathbb{A})$  the set of all special vertices of  $\mathbb{A}$ . We point out that, when  $R$  is reduced,  $\mathcal{V}_{sp}(\mathbb{A}) = \widehat{L}$ . More precisely, if  $R$  has type  $A_n$ , all  $n+1$  types are special; furthermore, if  $R$  has type  $D_n, E_6$  and  $G_2$ , occur respectively four, three and only one special type; in all other cases the special types are two. In particular, if  $R$  has type  $B_n$  or  $C_n$ , the special vertices have type 0 or  $n$ . We refer the reader to [6] for more details.

**Remark 2.10.1.** When  $R$  has type  $C_n$  and  $\alpha = \alpha_n$ , then all vertices of type 0 lie on hyperplanes  $H_{\alpha}^{2k}$ , for  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ , whereas all vertices of type  $n$  lie on hyperplanes  $H_{\alpha}^{2k+1}$ , for  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Actually, the reflection  $s_{\alpha_0}$  fixes each hyperplane  $H_{\alpha}^h$  and the panel of co-type  $n$ , containing 0, of the hyperplane  $H_{\alpha_0}^0$  and, for every  $j$ , the reflection with respect to  $H_{\alpha_0}^j$  fixes its panel and each hyperplane  $H_{\alpha}^h$ . The same is true for every long root. If  $R$  has type  $B_n$  the previous property holds for each simple root  $\alpha = \alpha_i$ ,  $i = 1, \dots, n-1$ , and then for every long root.

When  $R$  is non reduced, the Coxeter complex  $\Sigma(W, S)$  associated to the root system of type  $BC_n$  has the same geometric realization as the one associated to the root system of type  $C_n$ . Then the special types are type 0 and type  $n$ , and they are arranged according to Remark 2.10.1. Since  $\widehat{L}(BC_n) = L(BC_n)$ , the lattice  $\widehat{L}(BC_n)$  is a proper subset of  $\mathcal{V}_{sp}(\mathbb{A})$  and it consists of all type 0 vertices, lying on the hyperplanes  $H_i^{2k}$ , for  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $i = 0, n$ .

In general we denote by  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\mathbb{A})$  the set of all special vertices of  $\mathbb{A}$  belonging to  $\widehat{L}$ ; so  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\mathbb{A})$  inherits the group structure of  $\widehat{L}$ . If we define  $\widehat{I} := \{\tau(\lambda) : \lambda \in \widehat{L}\}$ , then  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\mathbb{A})$  is the set of all special vertices of  $\mathbb{A}$  whose type belongs to  $\widehat{I}$ . We remark that  $\widehat{I} = \{i \in I : m_i = 1\}$ . See [13] for a proof of this property.

For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , we define

$$\mathbf{W}_\lambda = \{\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W} : \mathbf{w}\lambda = \lambda\}.$$

If  $X_\lambda$  is the special vertex of  $\mathbb{A}$  associated with  $\lambda$  and  $C_\lambda$  is the chamber containing  $X_\lambda$  in the minimal gallery connecting  $C_0$  to  $X_\lambda$ , that is the chamber of  $\mathbb{Q}_0$  containing  $X_\lambda$  and nearest to  $C_0$ , then the set  $\mathbf{W}_\lambda$  is the stabilizer of  $X_\lambda$  in  $\mathbf{W}$ . Moreover we denote by  $w_\lambda$  the unique element of  $W$  such that  $C_\lambda = w_\lambda(C_0)$ .

Finally, for each  $i \in \widehat{I}$ , we denote by  $\mathbf{W}_i$  the stabilizer in  $W$  of the vertex  $X_i^0$  of type  $i$  lying on the fundamental chamber  $C_0$ , that is the Weyl group associated with  $I_i = I \setminus \{i\}$ . Obviously  $\mathbf{W}_0 = \mathbf{W}$ .

**2.11. Extended affine Weyl group of  $R$ .** Let us consider in  $\text{Aff}(\mathbb{V})$  the translation group corresponding to  $\widehat{L}$ ; since this group is also normalized by  $\mathbf{W}$ , we can form the semi-direct product

$$\widehat{W} = \mathbf{W} \ltimes \widehat{L},$$

called the *extended affine Weyl group* of  $R$ . We notice that  $\widehat{W}/W$  is isomorphic to  $\widehat{L}/L$ ; hence  $\widehat{W}$  contains  $W$  as a normal subgroup of finite index  $\mathbf{f}$ . In particular when  $R$  is non reduced, then  $\widehat{W}(BC_n) = W(BC_n)$ , as in this case  $\widehat{L}(BC_n) = L(BC_n)$ ; moreover  $\widehat{W}(BC_n)$  is not isomorphic to  $\widehat{W}(C_n)$ , since  $\widehat{W}(C_n)$  is larger than  $W(C_n)$ . Notice that  $\widehat{W}$  permutes the hyperplanes in  $\mathcal{H}$  and acts transitively, but not simply transitively, on  $\mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$ .

Given any two special vertices  $X, Y$  of  $\mathbb{A}$ , there exists a unique  $\widehat{w} \in \widehat{W}$  such that  $\widehat{w}(X) = 0$  and  $\widehat{w}(Y)$  belongs to  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ . We call *shape* of  $Y$  with respect to  $X$  the element  $\lambda = \widehat{w}(Y)$  of  $\widehat{L}^+$  and we denoted it by  $\sigma(X, Y)$ . For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , we set

$$\mathcal{V}_\lambda(X) = \{Y \in \mathcal{V}(\mathbb{A}) : \sigma(X, Y) = \lambda\}.$$

As for  $W/L$ , there is a bijection between the quotient  $\widehat{W}/\widehat{L}$  and  $\mathbf{W}$ , in the sense that each coset  $\widehat{w}\widehat{L}$  determines a unique  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$ ; so we denote by  $\mathbf{w}$  the coset whose representative in  $\mathbf{W}$  is  $\mathbf{w}$ . Hence we shall write  $\widehat{w} \in \mathbf{w}$  to mean that  $\widehat{w} = \mathbf{w}t_\lambda$ , for some  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$ .

For every  $\widehat{w} \in \widehat{W}$ , let define

$$\mathcal{L}(\widehat{w}) = |\{H \in \mathcal{H} : H \text{ separates } C_0 \text{ and } \widehat{w}(C_0)\}|.$$

If  $w \in W$ , then  $\mathcal{L}(w) = |w|$ . The subgroup  $G = \{g \in \widehat{W} : \mathcal{L}(g) = 0\}$  is the stabilizer of  $C_0$  in  $\widehat{W}$  and

$$\widehat{W} \cong G \ltimes W.$$

Hence  $G \cong \widehat{L}/L$  and is a finite abelian group. If  $R$  is reduced, it can be proved that  $G = \{g_i, i \in \widehat{I}\}$ , where  $g_0 = 1$  and, for every  $i \in I_0$ ,  $g_i = t_{\lambda_i} \mathbf{w}_{\lambda_i}^0 \mathbf{w}_0$ , if  $\mathbf{w}_0$  and  $\mathbf{w}_{\lambda_i}^0$  denote the longest elements of  $\mathbf{W}$  and  $\mathbf{W}_{\lambda_i} = \{\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W} : \mathbf{w}\lambda_i = \lambda_i\}$  respectively. A proof of this property can be found in [13]. Obviously, if  $R$  is non reduced, then  $G$  is trivial.

We extend to  $\widehat{W}$  the definition of  $q_w$  given in Section 2.5, for every  $w \in W$ , by setting

$$q_{\widehat{w}} = q_w \text{ if } \widehat{w} = wg,$$

where  $w \in W$  and  $g \in G$ . In particular, for each  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$ ,  $q_{t_\lambda} = q_{u_\lambda}$  if  $t_\lambda = u_\lambda g$ .

**2.12. Automorphisms of  $\mathbb{A}$  and  $D$ .** As usual, an automorphism of  $\mathbb{A}$  is a bijection  $\varphi$  on  $\mathbb{V}$  mapping chambers to chambers, with the property that  $\varphi(C)$  and  $\varphi(C')$  are adjacent if and only if  $C$  and  $C'$  are adjacent. If  $D$  denotes the Coxeter graph of  $W$ , then an automorphism of  $D$  is a permutation  $\sigma$  of  $I$ , such that  $m_{\sigma(i), \sigma(j)} = m_{i,j}$ ,  $\forall i, j \in I$ . We denote by  $\text{Aut}(\mathbb{A})$  and  $\text{Aut}(D)$  the automorphism group of  $\mathbb{A}$  and  $D$  respectively. It can be proved (see for instance [13]) that, for every  $\varphi \in \text{Aut}(\mathbb{A})$ , there exists  $\sigma \in \text{Aut}(D)$ , such that , for every  $X \in \mathcal{V}(\mathbb{A})$ ,

$$\tau \circ \varphi(X) = \sigma \circ \tau(X),$$

and  $\varphi(C) \sim_{\sigma(i)} \varphi(C')$ , if  $C \sim_i C'$ .

Obviously  $W$ ,  $\mathbf{W}$  and  $\widehat{W}$  can be seen as subgroups of  $\text{Aut}(\mathbb{A})$  such that  $\mathbf{W} \leq W \leq \widehat{W} \leq \text{Aut}(\mathbb{A})$  (in some cases  $\widehat{W}$  is a proper subgroup). Consider in particular the finite abelian group  $G$  and, for every  $i \in \widehat{I}$ , denote by  $\sigma_i$  the automorphism of  $D$  such that  $\tau \circ g_i = \sigma_i \circ \tau$ ; then  $\sigma_i(0) = i$ , for every  $i \in \widehat{I}$ . Hence we call *type-rotating* every  $\sigma_i$ ,  $i \in \widehat{I}$ , and denote

$$\text{Aut}_{tr}(D) = \{\sigma_i, i \in \widehat{I}\}.$$

In particular  $\sigma_0 = 1$ . We note that  $\text{Aut}(D) = \text{Aut}(D_0) \ltimes \text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$ , if  $D_0$  is the Coxeter graph of  $\mathbf{W}$ , and  $\text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$  acts simply transitively on  $\hat{I}$ . Since each  $w \in W$  is type-preserving, it corresponds to the element  $\sigma_0 = 1$  of  $\text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$ ; actually  $W$  is the subgroup of all type-preserving automorphisms of  $\mathbb{A}$ . Keeping in mind the formula  $\widehat{W} \cong G \ltimes W$ , we call *type-rotating* automorphism of  $\mathbb{A}$  any element of  $\widehat{W}$ .

The group  $\text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$  acts on  $W$  as following: for every  $\sigma \in \text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$  and  $w = s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_k} \in W$ , then

$$\sigma(w) = s_{\sigma(i_1)} \cdots s_{\sigma(i_k)}.$$

In particular, for every  $i \in \hat{I}$ , we have  $\mathbf{W}_i = \sigma_i(\mathbf{W})$ .

Consider now the map

$$\iota(\mu) = -\mathbf{w}_0(\mu), \quad \forall \mu \in \mathbb{A}.$$

Since the map  $\mu \mapsto -\mu$  is an automorphism of  $\mathbb{A}$ , then  $\iota \in \text{Aut}(\mathbb{A})$ ; moreover  $\iota^2 = 1$  and  $\iota(\mathbb{Q}_0) = \mathbb{Q}_0$ . Therefore either  $\iota$  is the identity or it permutes the walls of the sector  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ . Since the identity is the unique element of  $\mathbf{W}$  which fixes the sector  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ , by virtue of the simple transitivity of  $\mathbf{W}$  on the sectors based at 0, it follows that  $\iota$  belongs to  $\mathbf{W}$  only when is the identity. This happens when the map  $\mu \mapsto -\mu$  belongs to  $\mathbf{W}$ , that is when  $\mathbf{w}_0 = -1$ . Hence, if we consider the automorphism  $\sigma_*$  of  $D$  induced by  $\iota$ , then in general  $\sigma_*$  is not an element of  $\text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$ , but  $\sigma_* \in \text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$  if and only if  $\sigma_* = 1$ . Moreover, when  $\sigma_* \neq 1$ , then it belongs to  $\text{Aut}(D_0)$ . On the other hand,  $\text{Aut}(D_0)$  is non trivial only for a root system of type  $A_l$  ( $l \geq 2$ ),  $D_l$  ( $l \geq 4$ ) and  $E_6$ . Hence, apart these three cases,  $\iota$  is always the identity, or equivalently, the map  $\mu \mapsto -\mu$  belongs to  $\mathbf{W}$ .

Simple computations allow to state if  $\iota$  is trivial or not for a Dynkin diagram  $D_0$  of type  $A_l$  ( $l \geq 2$ ),  $D_l$  ( $l \geq 4$ ) and  $E_6$ . The results are listed in the following proposition.

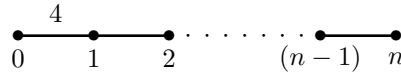
**Proposition 2.12.1.** *Let  $R$  be an irreducible root system.*

- (i) *If  $R$  has type  $A_l$  ( $l \geq 2$ ), then  $\iota$  induces the unique automorphism non trivial of the diagram  $D_0$ ;*
- (ii) *if  $R$  has type  $D_l$  ( $l \geq 4$ ), then  $\iota$  is the identity for  $n$  even and it induces the unique automorphism non trivial of the diagram  $D_0$  for  $n$  odd;*
- (iii) *if  $R$  has type  $E_6$ , then  $\iota$  induces the unique automorphism non trivial of the diagram  $D_0$ .*

For every  $\mu \in \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\mathbb{A})$ , we denote  $\mu^* = \iota(\mu)$ ; then  $\mu^* \in \overline{\mathbb{Q}}_0$  for each  $\mu \in \overline{\mathbb{Q}}_0$ .

**2.13. Affine buildings of type  $\tilde{X}_n$ .** Let  $\Delta$  be an affine building; we assume  $\Delta$  is irreducible, locally finite, regular and we denote by  $\{q_i\}_{i \in I}$  its parameter system. By definition, there is a Coxeter group  $W$  canonically associated to  $\Delta$  and  $W$  is an affine reflection group, which can be interpreted as the affine Weyl group of a (irreducible) root system  $R$ . Hence there is a root system  $R$  canonically associated to each (irreducible, locally finite, regular) affine building. The choice of  $R$  is in most cases "straightforward", since in general different root systems have different affine Weyl group.

The only exceptions to this rule are the root systems of type  $C_n$  and  $BC_n$ , which have the same affine Weyl group. So, when the group  $W$  associated to the building is the affine Weyl group of the root systems of type  $C_n$  and  $BC_n$ , we have to choose the root system. We assume to operate this choice according to the parameter system of the building. Actually, we choose  $R$  to ensure that in each case the group  $\text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$  preserves the parameter system of the building, that is in order to have, for each  $\sigma \in \text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$ ,  $q_{\sigma(i)} = q_i$ , for all  $i \in I$ . Actually, in the case  $R = C_n$  or  $BC_n$ , the Coxeter graph of  $W$  is



Hence  $q_1 = q_2 = \cdots = q_{n-1}$ , but in general  $q_0 \neq q_1 \neq q_n$ . On the other hand, if  $R = C_n$ , then  $\text{Aut}_{tr}(D) = \{1, \sigma\}$ , while, if  $R = BC_n$ , then  $\text{Aut}_{tr}(D) = \{1\}$ . Thus, if  $R = C_n$ , the condition  $q_{\sigma(0)} = q_0$  implies  $q_n = q_0$ , while, if  $R = BC_n$ ,  $q_0$  and  $q_n$  can have different values.

Keeping in mind the above choice and the classification of root systems, we shall say that

- (1)  $\Delta$  is an affine building of type  $\tilde{X}_n$ , if  $R$  has type  $X_n$ , in the following cases:

$$X_n = A_n \ (n \geq 2), \quad B_n \ (n \geq 3), \quad D_n \ (n \geq 4), \quad E_n \ (n = 6, 7, 8), \quad F_4, \quad G_2;$$

- (2)  $\Delta$  is an affine building of type

- (i)  $\tilde{A}_1$ , associated to a root system of type  $A_1$ , if  $q_0 = q_1$  (homogeneous tree);
- (ii)  $\tilde{BC}_1$ , associated to a root system of type  $BC_1$ , if  $q_0 \neq q_1$  (semi-homogeneous tree);

- (3)  $\Delta$  is an affine building of type

- (i)  $\tilde{C}_n$ ,  $n \geq 2$ , associated to a root system of type  $C_n$ , if  $q_0 = q_n$ ;
- (ii)  $\tilde{BC}_n$ ,  $n \geq 2$ , associated to a root system of type  $BC_n$ , if  $q_0 \neq q_n$ .



We refer to Appendix of [13] for the classification of all irreducible, locally finite, regular affine buildings, in terms of diagram and parameter system.

In each case  $Aut_{tr}(D)$  preserves the parameter system of the building. Actually, if we define

$$Aut_q(D) = \{\sigma \in Aut(D) : q_{\sigma(i)} = q_i, i \in I\},$$

then in each case  $Aut_{tr}(D) \cup \{\sigma_*\} \subset Aut_q(D)$ .

**2.14. Subgroups of  $G$ .** We are interested to determine the subsets of the set  $\widehat{I}$  of special types corresponding to sublattices of  $\widehat{L}$ . In order to solve this problem we have to determine all the subgroups of the finite group  $G = \widehat{L}/L$  of order  $\mathbf{f}$ . We only consider buildings of type  $\widetilde{A}_n, \widetilde{D}_n$  and  $\widetilde{E}_6$ , as only in these cases  $\mathbf{f}$  is greater than 2 and hence there is the possibility to have proper subgroups of  $\widehat{L}/L$ . Since the order of a proper subgroup of a finite group must be a divisor of the order of the group, then in the cases  $\widetilde{E}_6$  and  $\widetilde{A}_n, n = 2k + 1$ , we have no one proper subgroup of  $\widehat{L}/L$ . So the only cases to consider are the case  $\widetilde{A}_n$ , if  $n$  is an even number, and the case  $\widetilde{D}_n$ . The following results can be proved by direct computations.

**Proposition 2.14.1.** *Let  $\Delta$  be a building of type  $\widetilde{D}_n$ ; then*

- (i) *if  $n$  is even,  $G$  has three subgroups of order two:  $G_{0,1} = \langle g_0, g_1 \rangle$ ,  $G_{0,n-1} = \langle g_0, g_{n-1} \rangle$  and  $G_{0,n} = \langle g_0, g_n \rangle$ , corresponding to types  $\{0, 1\}$ ,  $\{0, n-1\}$  and  $\{0, n\}$  respectively;*
- (ii) *if  $n$  is odd, then  $G_{0,1} = \langle g_0, g_1 \rangle$  is the unique subgroup of order two of  $G$  corresponding to the types  $\{0, 1\}$ .*

**Proposition 2.14.2.** *Let  $\Delta$  be a building of type  $\widetilde{A}_n$ ; assume  $n = lm$ , for some  $l, m \in \mathbb{Z}, 1 < l, m < n$ . Then  $\{g_0, g_l, g_{2l}, \dots, g_{(m-1)l}\}$  generate the unique subgroup of order  $m$  in  $G$ .*

Proposition 2.14.1 implies that, for a building of type  $\widetilde{D}_n$ , the vertices of  $\mathbb{A}$  of types 0 and 1 form an sublattice of  $\widehat{L}$ , for every  $n$ ; moreover, when  $n$  is even, also the vertices of types  $\{0, n-1\}$  and the vertices of type  $\{0, n\}$  form a sublattice of  $\widehat{L}$ . Besides the types  $\{n-1, n\}$  do not correspond to a subgroup of order two in  $\widehat{L}/L$ , but to its complement; this means that the vertices of  $\mathbb{A}$  of types  $n-1$  and  $n$  form an affine lattice which does not contain the origin 0. The same is true, when  $n$  is even, for the types  $\{1, n-1\}$  and  $\{1, n\}$ .

As a consequence of Proposition 2.14.2, the vertices of  $\mathbb{A}$  of types  $\{0, l, 2l, \dots, (m-1)l\}$  form a sublattice of  $\widehat{L}$ , whereas the types  $\{j, j+l, j+2l, \dots, j+(m-1)l\}$ , for  $0 < j < l$ , do not correspond to any subgroup of order  $m$  in  $\widehat{L}/L$ , but to a lateral of this subgroup. This means that the vertices of  $\mathbb{A}$  of types  $\{j, j+l, j+2l, \dots, j+(m-1)l\}$ , for  $0 < j < l$ , form an affine lattice which does not contain the origin 0.

**2.15. Geometric realization of an affine building.** Let  $\Delta$  be any affine building of type  $\widetilde{X}_n$ . The affine Coxeter complex  $\mathbb{A}$  associated to  $W$  is called the *fundamental apartment* of the building. By definition, each apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  of  $\Delta$  is isomorphic to  $\mathbb{A}$  and hence it can be regarded as a Euclidean space, tessellated by a family of affine hyperplanes isomorphic to the family  $\mathcal{H}$ . Moreover every such isomorphism is type-preserving or type-rotating. If  $\psi : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$  is any type-preserving isomorphism, then, for each  $\widehat{w} \in \widehat{W}$ ,  $\psi' = \widehat{w}\psi$  is a type-rotating isomorphism and for every vertex  $x$  of type  $i$ , the type of  $\psi'(x)$  is  $\sigma_j(i)$ , if  $\widehat{w} = w_{g_j}$ . Moreover each type-rotating isomorphism  $\psi' : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$  is obtained in this way.

For any apartment  $\mathcal{A}$ , we denote by  $\mathcal{H}(\mathcal{A})$  the family of all hyperplanes  $h$  of  $\mathcal{A}$ . If  $\psi : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$  is any type-rotating isomorphism, we set  $h = h_\alpha^k$ , if  $\psi(h) = H_\alpha^k$ . Obviously  $k$  and  $\alpha$  depend on  $\psi$ .

We denote by  $\mathcal{V}(\Delta)$  the set of all vertices of the building and, for each  $i \in I$ , we denote by  $\mathcal{V}_i(\Delta)$  the set of all type  $i$  vertices in  $\Delta$ .

There is a natural way to extend to  $\Delta$  the definition of special vertices given in  $\mathbb{A}$ ; we call special each vertex  $x$  of  $\Delta$  such that its image on  $\mathbb{A}$  (under any isomorphism type-preserving between any apartment containing  $x$  and the fundamental apartment) is a special vertex of  $\mathbb{A}$ . We point out that all types are special for a building of type  $\widetilde{A}_n$ ; furthermore for a building of type  $\widetilde{D}_n, \widetilde{E}_6$  and  $\widetilde{G}_2$  occur respectively four, three and only one special type; in all other cases the special types are two. We denote by  $\mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$  the set of all special vertices of  $\Delta$ .

Finally, we denote by  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  the set of all vertices of type  $i \in \widehat{I}$ , that is the set of all vertices  $x$  such that its image on  $\mathbb{A}$  (under any isomorphism type-preserving between any apartment containing  $x$  and the fundamental apartment) belongs to  $\widehat{L}$ . It is obvious that  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) = \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$ , if  $\Delta$  is reduced, while  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) = \mathcal{V}_0(\Delta)$ , if  $\Delta$  is not reduced. We always refer vertices of  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ .

We recall that, for every pair of chambers  $c, d \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$ , there exists a minimal gallery  $\gamma(c, d)$  from  $c$  to  $d$ , lying on any apartment containing both chambers; the type of  $\gamma(c, d)$  is  $f = i_1 \cdots i_k$  if  $\delta(c, d) = w_f$ . If  $\{q_i\}_{i \in I}$  is the parameter system of the building, for every  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$  and  $w \in W$ , we have  $|\mathcal{C}_w(c)| = q_w$ , if  $\mathcal{C}_w(c) = \{d \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(c, d) = w\}$ .

Analogously, given a vertex  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , and a chamber  $d$ , there exists a minimal gallery  $\gamma(x, d)$  from  $x$  to  $d$ , lying on any apartment containing  $x$  and  $d$ ; if  $c$  is the chambers of  $\gamma(x, d)$  containing  $x$ , then the type of this gallery is  $f = i_1 \cdots i_k$ , if  $\delta(c, d) = w_f$ , and we set  $\delta(x, d) = \delta(c, d)$ . Hence we define, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $w \in W$ ,

$$\mathcal{C}_w(x) = \{d \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(x, d) = w\}.$$

If, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , we denote by  $\mathcal{C}(x)$  the set of all chambers containing  $x$ , then  $\mathcal{C}_w(x) = \cup_{c \in \mathcal{C}(x)} \mathcal{C}_w(c)$ , as a disjoint union. We notice that, for every  $x$  of type  $i \in \widehat{I}$ , then, fixed any chamber  $c$  containing  $x$ ,

$$\mathcal{C}(x) = \{c' \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(c, c') = w, \forall w \in \mathbf{W}_i\},$$

if  $\mathbf{W}_i = \sigma_i(\mathbf{W})$  is the stabilizer of the type  $i$  vertex of  $C_0$ . Hence the cardinality of the set  $\mathcal{C}(x)$  is the Poincaré polynomial  $\mathbf{W}_i(q)$  of  $\mathbf{W}_i$ . On the other hand,  $\mathbf{W}_i(q) = \mathbf{W}_{\sigma_i(0)}(q) = \mathbf{W}(q)$ ; so, in each case,

$$|\mathcal{C}(x)| = \mathbf{W}(q).$$

Therefore, for every  $x \in \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$  and  $w \in W$ , the cardinality of the set  $\mathcal{C}_w(x)$  does not depend on  $x$  and

$$|\mathcal{C}_w(x)| = \mathbf{W}(q) q_w.$$

For any pair of facets  $\mathcal{F}_1, \mathcal{F}_2$  of the building, there exists an apartment  $\mathcal{A}(\mathcal{F}_1, \mathcal{F}_2)$  containing them. We call *convex hull* of  $\{\mathcal{F}_1, \mathcal{F}_2\}$  the minimal convex region  $[\mathcal{F}_1, \mathcal{F}_2]$  delimited by hyperplanes of  $\mathcal{A}(\mathcal{F}_1, \mathcal{F}_2)$  containing  $\{\mathcal{F}_1, \mathcal{F}_2\}$ .

Given two special vertices  $x, y$ , there exists a minimal gallery  $\gamma(x, y)$  from  $x$  to  $y$ , lying on any apartment  $\mathcal{A}(x, y)$  containing  $x$  and  $y$ . If  $c$  and  $d$  are the chambers of  $\gamma(x, y)$  containing  $x$  and  $y$  respectively, and  $\delta(c, d) = w_f$ , then the type of this gallery is  $f = i_1 \cdots i_k$ . Moreover, if we denote by  $\varphi$  any type-preserving isomorphism from  $\mathcal{A}(x, y)$  onto  $\mathbb{A}$ , we define the *shape* of  $y$  with respect to  $x$  as

$$\sigma(x, y) = \sigma(X, Y), \quad \text{if } X = \varphi(x), Y = \varphi(y).$$

Hence, by definition of  $\sigma(X, Y)$ , the shape  $\sigma(x, y)$  is an element of  $\widehat{L}^+$  and, if  $\sigma(x, y) = \lambda$ , there exists a type-rotating isomorphism  $\psi : \mathcal{A}(x, y) \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$ , such that  $\psi(x) = 0$  and  $\psi(y) = \lambda$ .

For every vertex  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , we define

$$\mathcal{V}_\lambda(x) = \{y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, y) = \lambda\}.$$

It is easy to prove that, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , we have  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) = \cup_{\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+} \mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)$  as a disjoint union.

The following proposition provides a formula for the cardinality of the set  $\mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)$ .

**Proposition 2.15.1.** *Let  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ . If  $\tau(x) = i$ ,  $\tau(X_\lambda) = l$  and  $j = \sigma_i(l)$ , then*

$$|\mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)| = \frac{1}{\mathbf{W}(q)} \sum_{w \in \mathbf{W}_{w_\lambda} \mathbf{W}_j} q_w = \frac{\mathbf{W}(q)}{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q)} q_{w_\lambda}.$$

*In particular  $|\mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)| = \mathbf{W}(q) q_{w_\lambda}$ , if  $\lambda \in L^{++}$ .*

PROOF. For every chamber  $c$  of  $\Delta$  and for every  $i \in I$ , we denote by  $v_i(c)$  the vertex of type  $i$  of  $c$ . Then

$$\mathcal{V}_\lambda(x) = \{y = v_j(d), d \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(x, d) = \sigma_i(w_\lambda)\}.$$

If we define

$$\mathcal{C}_\lambda(x) = \{d \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : v_j(d) \in \mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)\},$$

then it is immediate to note that, for each  $y \in \mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)$ , there are  $\mathbf{W}(q)$  chambers in  $\mathcal{C}_\lambda(x)$  containing  $y$ ; hence  $|\mathcal{C}_\lambda(x)| = \mathbf{W}(q) |\mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)|$ . On the other hand, if  $c$  denotes any chamber in the set  $\mathcal{C}(x)$ , it can be proved that, as disjoint union,

$$\mathcal{C}_\lambda(x) = \bigcup_{w \in \mathbf{W}_i \sigma_i(w_\lambda) \mathbf{W}_j} \mathcal{C}_w(c).$$

This implies that  $|\mathcal{C}_\lambda(x)| = \sum_{w \in \mathbf{W}_i \sigma_i(w_\lambda) \mathbf{W}_j} |\mathcal{C}_w(c)|$ . Since  $\mathbf{W}_i \sigma_i(w_\lambda) \mathbf{W}_j = \sigma_i(\mathbf{W}_{w_\lambda} \mathbf{W}_j)$  and  $q_{\sigma_i(w)} = q_w$ , it follows that

$$|\mathcal{C}_\lambda(x)| = \sum_{w \in \mathbf{W}_{w_\lambda} \mathbf{W}_j} q_w.$$

So the first formula is proved.

Furthermore we notice that, if  $f_\lambda$  is the type of the gallery  $\gamma(C_0, C_\lambda)$ , then, for each  $c \in \mathcal{C}(x)$ , the gallery  $\gamma(c, y)$  has type  $\sigma_i(f_\lambda)$ . Since, for each  $c \in \mathcal{C}(x)$ , the number of galleries  $\gamma(c, y)$  is  $q_{w_\lambda} / \mathbf{W}_\lambda(q)$  and  $|\mathcal{C}(x)| = \mathbf{W}(q)$ , also the last formula is proved.  $\square$

Proposition 2.15.1 shows that  $|\mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)|$  does not depend on  $x$ ; so we can set, for every vertex  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,

$$N_\lambda = |\mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)|.$$

We notice that, if we set  $\lambda^* = \iota(\lambda)$ , then  $y \in \mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)$  if and only if  $x \in \mathcal{V}_{\lambda^*}(y)$ . Hence  $N_\lambda = N_{\lambda^*}$ .

We provide an alternative formula for  $N_\lambda$ , in terms of  $q_{t_\lambda}$ .

**Proposition 2.15.2.** *Let  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ ; then*

$$N_\lambda = \frac{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})} q_{t_\lambda}.$$

*In particular, if  $\lambda \in L^{++}$ , we have*

$$N_\lambda = \mathbf{W}(q^{-1}) q_{t_\lambda}.$$

PROOF. For any  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $y \in \mathcal{V}_\lambda(x)$ , we denote by  $c_x$  and  $c_y$  the chambers containing  $x$  and  $y$  respectively in any minimal gallery connecting  $x$  to  $y$ . Then, defining

$$\mathcal{C}_{t_\lambda}(x, y) = \{d \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : y \in d, \delta(x, d) = t_\lambda\},$$

it is easy to check that

$$\mathcal{C}_{t_\lambda}(x, y) = \{d \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(c_y, d) = w_j^0 w_{j,\lambda}^0\},$$

if  $w_j^0$  and  $w_{j,\lambda}^0$  are the longest elements of  $\mathbf{W}_j$  and  $\mathbf{W}_{j,\lambda} = \{w \in \mathbf{W}_j : w\lambda = \lambda\}$  respectively. Therefore,

$$|\mathcal{C}_{t_\lambda}(x, y)| = q_{w_j^0 w_{j,\lambda}^0} = q_{w_j^0} q_{w_{j,\lambda}^0}^{-1} = q_{\mathbf{w}_0} q_{\mathbf{w}_\lambda^0}^{-1}$$

and

$$q_{t_\lambda} = q_{w_\lambda} q_{\mathbf{w}_0} q_{\mathbf{w}_\lambda^0}^{-1}.$$

Hence

$$N_\lambda = \frac{\mathbf{W}(q)}{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q)} q_{\mathbf{w}_0}^{-1} q_{\mathbf{w}_\lambda^0} q_{t_\lambda}.$$

Since  $\mathbf{W}(q) = q_{\mathbf{w}_0} \mathbf{W}(q^{-1})$  and  $\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q) = q_{\mathbf{w}_\lambda^0} \mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})$ , we conclude that

$$N_\lambda = \frac{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})} q_{t_\lambda}.$$

In particular, if  $\lambda \in L^{++}$ , we have

$$N_\lambda = \mathbf{W}(q^{-1}) q_{t_\lambda}.$$

□

**2.16. Parameter system of  $R$ .** Let  $\Delta$  be a building of type  $\widetilde{X}_n$  and let  $\{q_i\}_{i \in I}$  the parameter system of  $\Delta$ . As we said in section 2.13,  $q_{\sigma(i)} = q_i$ , for every  $i \in I$  and every  $\sigma \in \text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$ . Moreover we notice that  $q_i = q_j$ , if there exists an hyperplane  $h$  on any apartment of the building which contains two panels  $\pi_i$  and  $\pi_j$  of co-type  $i$  and  $j$  respectively. Hence for every hyperplane  $h$  of the building we may define  $q_h = q_i$  if there is a panel of co-type  $i$  lying on  $h$ . We notice that if  $h$  and  $h'$  are two hyperplanes of the building, lying on  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\mathcal{A}'$  respectively, and there exists a type-rotating isomorphism  $\psi : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}'$ , such that  $h' = \psi(h)$ , then  $q_{h'} = q_h$ ; actually, if  $\pi_i$  is a panel lying on  $h$ , then  $h'$  contains a panel of co-type  $\sigma(i)$ , for some  $\sigma \in \text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$ .

Consider any apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  of  $\Delta$  and the set  $\mathcal{H}(\mathcal{A})$  of all the hyperplanes of  $\mathcal{A}$ . Let  $\psi : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$  any type-rotating isomorphism. According to notation of Section 2.15, we set  $h = h_\alpha^k$  if  $\psi(h) = H_\alpha^k$ , for any positive root  $\alpha$  and any  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ . In this case we define

$$q_{\alpha,k} = q_h.$$

This definition is independent of the particular choice of  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\psi$ . Actually, if  $\psi' : \mathcal{A}' \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$  is another type-rotating isomorphism and  $\psi(h) = \psi'(h') = H_\alpha^k$ , then  $q_{h'} = q_h$ , since  $\psi'^{-1}\psi$  is a type-rotating automorphism mapping  $h$  onto  $h'$ .

If  $R$  is reduced, it is easy to check that  $q_{\alpha,k} = q_{\alpha',k'}$ , if  $H_{\alpha'}^{k'} = \widehat{w}(H_\alpha^k)$ , for some  $\widehat{w} \in \widehat{W}$ ; actually  $q_{h'} = q_h$ , if  $\psi(h) = H_\alpha^k$  and  $\psi(h') = H_{\alpha'}^{k'}$ , for any  $\psi : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$ . In particular  $q_{\alpha,0} = q_{\alpha',0}$ , if  $\alpha' = \mathbf{w}(\alpha)$ , for some  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$  and, for every  $\alpha \in R^+$ ,  $q_{\alpha,k} = q_{\alpha,0}$ , for every  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Moreover  $q_{\alpha_i,0} = q_i$ ,  $i = 1, \dots, n$ , and  $q_{\alpha_0,1} = q_0$ . These properties suggest to define, for every  $\alpha \in R^+$ ,

$$q_\alpha = q_{\alpha,k}, \quad \forall k \in \mathbb{Z}.$$

Then  $q_{\alpha_i} = q_i$ ,  $\forall i \in I$ , and for every  $\alpha \in R^+$ ,  $q_\alpha = q_{\alpha_i}$ , if  $\alpha = \mathbf{w}\alpha_i$ , for some  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$ . Hence  $q_\alpha = q_{\alpha_i}$ , if  $|\alpha| = |\alpha_i|$ . It turns out that, if all roots have the same length (as for  $R$  of type  $A_n$ ), then  $q_i = q$ , for

every  $i \in I$  and  $q_\alpha = q$ , for every  $\alpha \in R$ . Moreover, if  $R$  contains long and short roots, then  $q_i = q$ , if  $\alpha_i$  is long, and  $q_i = p$ , if  $\alpha_i$  is short; so  $q_\alpha = q$ , for all long  $\alpha$ , and  $q_\beta = p$ , for all short  $\beta$ .

Consider now the case of a non reduced root system of type  $BC_n$ . Since  $\widehat{L} = L$  and  $\widehat{W} = W$ , then every isomorphism of an apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  onto  $\mathbb{A}$  is type-preserving and  $q_{\alpha,k} = q_{\alpha',k'}$ , if  $H_{\alpha'}^{k'} = w(H_\alpha^k)$ , for some  $w \in W$ . Hence it is easy to prove that, for all  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} q_{\alpha,2k+1} &= q_{\alpha,1} = q_{\alpha_0,1}, & \forall \alpha \in R_1, \\ q_{\alpha,k} &= q_{\alpha,0} = q_{\alpha_n,0}, & \forall \alpha \in R_2, \\ q_{\alpha,k} &= q_{\alpha,0} = q_{\alpha_i,0}, & i = 1, \dots, n-1, \text{ if } \alpha \in R_0 \text{ and } \alpha = \mathbf{w}\alpha_i, \text{ for some } \mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}. \end{aligned}$$

Moreover

$$q_{\alpha_0,1} = q_1, \quad q_{\alpha_i,0} = q_0, \quad \text{for every } i = 1, \dots, n-1 \quad \text{and} \quad q_{\alpha_n,0} = q_n.$$

So, if we define

$$q_\alpha = \begin{cases} q_{\alpha,2k+1}, & \forall \alpha \in R_1, \quad \forall k \in \mathbb{Z}, \\ q_{\alpha,k}, & \forall \alpha \in R_2 \cup R_0, \quad \forall k \in \mathbb{Z}, \end{cases}$$

we have

$$q_\alpha = \begin{cases} q_1, & \forall \alpha \in R_1, \\ q_0, & \forall \alpha \in R_0, \\ q_n, & \forall \alpha \in R_2. \end{cases}$$

For ease of notation, we set  $q_1 = p$ ,  $q_0 = q$ ,  $q_n = r$ . In each case it is convenient to extend the definition of  $q_\alpha$ , by setting  $q_\alpha = 1$ , if  $\alpha \notin R$ . Thus,  $q_\alpha = p$ ,  $q_{\alpha/2} = r$ , if  $\alpha \in R_1$ ,  $q_\alpha = q$ ,  $q_{\alpha/2} = 1$ , if  $\alpha \in R_0$ , and  $q_\alpha = r$ ,  $q_{\alpha/2} = 1$ , if  $\alpha \in R_2$ .

It will be useful to give the following alternative characterization of  $q_{t_\lambda}$ , for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ .

**Proposition 2.16.1.** *For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , then*

$$q_{t_\lambda} = \prod_{\alpha \in R^+} q_\alpha^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} q_{2\alpha}^{-\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle}.$$

PROOF. In order to prove this formula, we recall that  $q_{u_\lambda}$  denotes the number of chambers  $c'$  connected to any chamber  $c$  by a gallery of type  $u_\lambda$ . Moreover  $q_{t_\lambda} = q_{u_\lambda} = q_{i_1} \cdots q_{i_r}$ , if  $t_\lambda = u_\lambda g_l$  and  $u_\lambda = s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_r}$ .

Fix in the building  $\Delta$  two chambers  $c, c'$  such that  $\delta(c, c') = u_\lambda$ ; denote by  $\mathcal{A}$  any apartment containing  $c, c'$  (and hence the gallery  $\gamma(c, c')$  of type  $u_\lambda$ ), and consider the isomorphism  $\psi : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$  such that  $\psi(c) = C_0$ . Through this isomorphism, the chamber  $c'$  maps to the chamber  $u_\lambda(C_0)$ , lying on  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ . For every  $i_1, \dots, i_r$ , the panel  $\pi_{i_j}$  of the gallery belongs to a hyperplane  $h$  of  $\mathcal{A}$  such that  $\psi(h) = H_\alpha^j$ , for some  $\alpha \in R^+$  and  $j \in \mathbb{Z}$ ; therefore it follows that

$$q_{t_\lambda} = \prod_{\alpha \in R^+} q_\alpha^{k_\alpha},$$

if, for each  $\alpha \in R^+$ ,  $k_\alpha$  denotes the number of hyperplanes in  $\mathcal{H}(\alpha)$  separating  $C_0$  and  $u_\lambda(C_0)$ . Since  $v_l(u_\lambda(C_0)) = \lambda$ , we notice that  $k_\alpha = \langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle$ , when  $\alpha/2 \notin R$ , and  $k_\alpha = \langle \lambda, \alpha/2 \rangle$ , otherwise; so we get the required formula.  $\square$

**Corollary 2.16.2.** *Let  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ ; then*

$$N_\lambda = \frac{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})} \prod_{\alpha \in R^+} q_\alpha^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} q_{2\alpha}^{-\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle}.$$

In particular, if  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^{++}$ , we have

$$N_\lambda = \mathbf{W}(q^{-1}) \prod_{\alpha \in R^+} q_\alpha^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} q_{2\alpha}^{-\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle}.$$

**2.17. The algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathcal{C})$ .** We denote by  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{C})$  the space of all finitely supported functions on  $\mathcal{C} = \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$ . Each function  $f \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{C})$  can be written uniquely as  $f = \sum_c f(c) \mathbb{I}_c$ , where, for each chamber  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$ ,

$$\mathbb{I}_c(c') = \begin{cases} 1, & c' = c \\ 0, & c' \neq c. \end{cases}$$

For each  $w \in W$ , we define

$$T_w \mathbb{I}_c = \sum_{\delta(c', c) = w} \mathbb{I}_{c'}.$$

The operator  $T_w$  may be extended by linearity to the space  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{C})$ , by setting  $T_w f = \sum_c f(c) T_w \mathbb{1}_c$ , if  $f = \sum_c f(c) \mathbb{1}_c$ . It is easy to prove that, for every  $c$ ,

$$T_w f(c) = \sum_{\delta(c, c')=w} f(c').$$

Actually

$$T_w f(c) = \langle T_w f, \mathbb{1}_c \rangle = \sum_{c'} f(c') \sum_{\delta(c'', c')=w} \langle \mathbb{1}_{c''}, \mathbb{1}_c \rangle = \sum_{\delta(c, c')=w} f(c'),$$

since we can choose  $c'' = c$  in the sum only in the case  $\delta(c, c') = w$  and  $\langle \mathbb{1}_{c''}, \mathbb{1}_c \rangle = 0$  for  $c'' \neq c$ .

We denote by  $\mathcal{H}(\mathcal{C})$  the linear span of  $\{T_w, w \in W\}$ . We shall prove that in fact  $\mathcal{H}(\mathcal{C})$  is an algebra.

**Lemma 2.17.1.** *Let  $S$  be the finite set of generators of  $W$ ; for every  $s \in S$ ,*

$$T_s^2 = q_s I + (q_s - 1)T_s,$$

*if  $q_s = q_\alpha$ , when  $s = s_\alpha$ .*

PROOF. Fix  $s \in S$ ; then, for every chamber  $c$ ,

$$T_s^2 \mathbb{1}_c = \sum_{\delta(c', c)=s} T_s \mathbb{1}_{c'} = \sum_{\delta(c', c)=s} \sum_{\delta(c'', c')=s} \mathbb{1}_{c''} = \sum_{\delta(c', c)=s} \left( \mathbb{1}_c + \sum_{\delta(c'', c')=s, c'' \neq c} \mathbb{1}_{c''} \right).$$

Since  $q_s$  is the number of chambers  $c'$  such that  $\delta(c, c') = \delta(c', c) = s$ , we conclude that

$$T_s^2 = q_s \mathbb{1}_c + (q_s - 1) \sum_{\delta(c', c)=s} \mathbb{1}_{c'} = q_s I + (q_s - 1)T_s.$$

□

**Proposition 2.17.2.** *For every  $w \in W$ , and  $s \in S$ , then*

$$T_w T_s = \begin{cases} T_{ws}, & \text{if } |ws| = |w| + 1, \\ q_s T_{ws} + (q_s - 1)T_w, & \text{if } |ws| = |w| - 1. \end{cases}$$

PROOF. For each function  $f \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{C})$ , and each chamber  $c$ , we have by definition

$$(T_w T_s)f(c) = \sum_{\delta(c, c')=w} \sum_{\delta(c', c'')=s} f(c'') \quad \text{and} \quad T_{ws}f(c) = \sum_{\delta(c, \tilde{c})=ws} f(\tilde{c}).$$

If  $|ws| = |w| + 1$ , then, for every  $\tilde{c}$ , there exists  $c'$  such that  $\delta(c, c') = w$  and  $\delta(c', \tilde{c}) = s$ ; hence  $\mathcal{C}_{ws}(c) = \{\tilde{c} : \delta(c, \tilde{c}) = ws\} = \cup_{\delta(c, c')=w} \{\tilde{c} : \delta(c', \tilde{c}) = s\}$ . Therefore  $(T_w T_s)f(c) = T_{ws}f(c)$ .

Assume now  $|ws| = |w| - 1$  and define  $w_1 = ws$ . In this case  $w = w_1 s$ , with  $|w_1 s| = |w_1| + 1$ . Therefore  $T_w = T_{w_1 s} = T_{w_1} T_s$  and, by Lemma 2.17.1,

$$T_w T_s = T_{w_1} T_s^2 = q_s T_{w_1} + (q_s - 1)T_{w_1} T_s = q_s T_{w_1} + (q_s - 1)T_{w_1 s} = q_s T_{ws} + (q_s - 1)T_w.$$

□

**Theorem 2.17.3.** *Let  $w_1, w_2 \in W$ ; for every  $w \in W$  there exists  $N_w(w_1, w_2)$ , such that*

$$T_{w_1} T_{w_2} = \sum_{w \in W} N_w(w_1, w_2) T_w.$$

*Moreover the set  $\{w \in W : N_w(w_1, w_2) \neq 0\}$  is finite, for all  $w_1, w_2 \in W$ .*

PROOF. We use induction on  $|w_2|$ . If  $|w_2| = 1$ , then  $w_2 = s$ , for some  $s \in S$ , and the identity follows from Proposition 2.17.2. If  $|w_2| = n$ , for  $n > 1$ , we write  $w_2 = w' s$ , for some  $s$  and  $w'$  such that  $|w'| = n - 1$ . Hence  $T_{w_1} T_{w_2} = T_{w_1} T_{w'} T_s$ . If we assume that the identity is true for each  $k < n$ , then

$$T_{w_1} T_{w_2} = (T_{w_1} T_{w'}) T_s = \left( \sum_{w \in W} N_w(w_1, w') T_w \right) T_s = \sum_{w \in W} N_w(w_1, w') (T_w T_s).$$

Therefore the identity follows from Proposition 2.17.2. □

**Corollary 2.17.4.** *Let  $w_1, w_2 \in W$ ; if  $|w_1 w_2| = |w_1| + |w_2|$ , then  $T_{w_1} T_{w_2} = T_{w_1 w_2}$ .*

PROOF. If  $|w_2| = 1$ , the identity follows from Proposition 2.17.2. If  $|w_2| = n$ , for  $n > 1$ , and  $w_2 = w's$ , for some  $s$  and  $w'$  such that  $|w'| = n - 1$ , then  $|w_1 w'| = |w_1| + |w'|$ , and  $|w_1 w_2| = |w_1 w'| + |s|$ . Thus, if we assume the identity true for each  $k < n$ , we have, by Proposition 3.1.2,

$$T_{w_1} T_{w_2} = T_{w_1} T_{w'} T_s = T_{w_1 w'} T_s = T_{w_1 w' s} = T_{w_1 w_2}.$$

□

Theorem 2.17.3 shows that  $\mathcal{H}(\mathcal{C})$  is an associative algebra, generated by  $\{T_s, s \in S\}$ . We refer to the numbers  $N_w(w_1, w')$  as the *structure constants* of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathcal{C})$ . We notice that  $\mathcal{H}(\mathcal{C})$  is (up to an isomorphism) the Hecke algebra  $\mathcal{H}(q_s, q_s - 1)$  associated to  $W$  and  $S$  (see [6], Chapter 7).

It will be useful to exhibit some particular operators of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathcal{C})$ . For every  $i \in \widehat{I}$  and for any chamber  $c$ , we set

$$T_i \mathbb{I}_c = \sum_{v_i(c')=v_i(c)} \mathbb{I}_{c'},$$

if, as usual,  $v_i(c)$  denotes the vertex of type  $i$  lying in  $c$ . We extend  $T_i$  to the space  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{C})$  by linearity.

**Proposition 2.17.5.** *For every  $i \in \widehat{I}$ , the operator  $T_i$  belongs to the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathcal{C})$ . Moreover  $T_i^* = T_i$ .*

PROOF. We observe that  $T_i \in \mathcal{H}(\mathcal{C})$ , for every  $i \in \widehat{I}$ , because  $T_i = \sum_{w \in W_i} T_w$ ; actually

$$\{c' : v_i(c') = v_i(c)\} = \cup_{w \in W_i} \{c' : \delta(c, c') = w\}.$$

To prove that  $T_i$  is selfadjoint, we consider, for all  $c_1, c_2$ ,

$$\langle T_i \mathbb{I}_{c_1}, \mathbb{I}_{c_2} \rangle = \sum_{v_i(c')=v_i(c_1)} \langle \mathbb{I}_{c'}, \mathbb{I}_{c_2} \rangle \quad \text{and} \quad \langle \mathbb{I}_{c_1}, T_i \mathbb{I}_{c_2} \rangle = \sum_{v_i(c'')=v_i(c_2)} \langle \mathbb{I}_{c_1}, \mathbb{I}_{c''} \rangle.$$

We notice that  $\langle \mathbb{I}_{c'}, \mathbb{I}_{c_2} \rangle \neq 0$  only for  $c' = c_2$  and we can choose  $c' = c_2$  in the set  $\{c' : v_i(c') = v_i(c_1)\}$  only if  $v_i(c_1) = v_i(c_2)$ . Analogously,  $\langle \mathbb{I}_{c_1}, \mathbb{I}_{c''} \rangle \neq 0$  only for  $c'' = c_1$  and we can choose  $c'' = c_1$  in the set  $\{c'' : v_i(c'') = v_i(c_2)\}$  only if  $v_i(c_1) = v_i(c_2)$ . Therefore we conclude that

$$\langle T_i \mathbb{I}_{c_1}, \mathbb{I}_{c_2} \rangle = \langle \mathbb{I}_{c_1}, T_i \mathbb{I}_{c_2} \rangle = \begin{cases} 1, & \text{if } v_i(c_1) = v_i(c_2), \\ 0, & \text{if } v_i(c_1) \neq v_i(c_2). \end{cases}$$

□

**2.18. Chamber and vertex regularity of the building.** For every triple  $w_0, w_1, w_2 \in W$  and every pair of chambers  $c_1, c_2$ , such that  $\delta(c_1, c_2) = w_0$ , consider the set

$$\{c' \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(c_1, c') = w_1, \delta(c_2, c') = w_2\}.$$

We say that the building  $\Delta$  is *chamber regular* if the cardinality of this set does not depend on the choice of the chambers, but only depends on  $w_0, w_1, w_2$ .

**Proposition 2.18.1.** *The building  $\Delta$  is chamber regular.*

PROOF. Fix a triple  $w_0, w_1, w_2 \in W$  and a pair of chambers  $c_1, c_2$ , such that  $\delta(c_1, c_2) = w_0$ . Consider the operator  $T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1}$ . For any chamber  $c$ ,

$$(T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1}) \mathbb{I}_c = \sum_{\delta(c', c)=w_2^{-1}} \sum_{\delta(c'', c')=w_1} \mathbb{I}_{c''} = \sum_{\delta(c, c')=w_2} \sum_{\delta(c'', c')=w_1} \mathbb{I}_{c''}.$$

Let  $c_1, c_2 \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$  and assume that  $\delta(c_1, c_2) = w_0$ . Then

$$\langle (T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1}) \mathbb{I}_{c_2}, \mathbb{I}_{c_1} \rangle = \sum_{\delta(c_2, c')=w_2} \sum_{\delta(c'', c')=w_1} \langle \mathbb{I}_{c'', \mathbb{I}_{c_1}} \rangle = |\{c' : \delta(c_1, c') = w_1, \delta(c_2, c') = w_2\}|,$$

since  $\langle \mathbb{I}_{c'', \mathbb{I}_{c_1}} \rangle = 1$ , if  $c'' = c_1$  and  $\langle \mathbb{I}_{c'', \mathbb{I}_{c_1}} \rangle = 0$  otherwise. On the other hand, as we have proved in Section 2.17, there exist constants  $N_w(w_1, w_2^{-1})$ ,  $w \in W$ , such that

$$T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1} = \sum_{w \in W} N_w(w_1, w_2^{-1}) T_w.$$

Therefore

$$\begin{aligned} \langle (T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1}) \mathbb{I}_{c_2}, \mathbb{I}_{c_1} \rangle &= \sum_{w \in W} N_w(w_1, w_2^{-1}) \langle T_w \mathbb{I}_{c_2}, \mathbb{I}_{c_1} \rangle \\ &= \sum_{w \in W} N_w(w_1, w_2^{-1}) \sum_{\delta(d, c_2)=w} \langle \mathbb{I}_d, \mathbb{I}_{c_1} \rangle = N_{w_0}(w_1, w_2^{-1}), \end{aligned}$$

since  $\langle \mathbb{I}_d, \mathbb{I}_{c_1} \rangle \neq 0$  only if  $d = c_1$  and this equality is possible only in the case  $w = w_0$ , as we assumed  $\delta(c_1, c_2) = w_0$ . So we conclude that

$$|\{c' : \delta(c_1, c') = w_1, \delta(c_2, c') = w_2\}| = N_{w_0}(w_1, w_2^{-1}).$$

This prove the required statement.  $\square$

Using the operators  $T_i$ , defined in Section 2.17, we extend the previous result to every set

$$\{c' \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(c_1, c') = w_1, \delta(c_2, c') = w_2\}.$$

**Proposition 2.18.2.** *Let  $w_0, w_1, w_2 \in W$ . If  $x \in \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$  and  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$  satisfy  $\delta(x, c) = w_0$ , then*

$$|\{c' \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(x, c') = w_1, \delta(c, c') = w_2\}|$$

*does not depend on  $x$  and  $c$ , but only on  $w_0, w_1, w_2$ .*

PROOF. Let  $x$  be a special vertex and let  $c$  be a chamber; assume  $\delta(x, c) = w_0$ . This means that  $\delta(c_x, c) = w_0$ , if  $c_x$  denotes the chamber containing  $x$  in a minimal gallery  $\gamma(x, c)$ . If  $\tau(x) = i$ , we have

$$\begin{aligned} \langle (T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1}) \mathbb{I}_c, T_i \mathbb{I}_{c_x} \rangle &= \sum_{c'_x : x \in c'_x} \langle (T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1}) \mathbb{I}_c, \mathbb{I}_{c'_x} \rangle = \sum_{c'_x : x \in c'_x} |\{c' : \delta(c'_x, c') = w_1, \delta(c, c') = w_2\}| \\ &= |\{c' : \delta(x, c') = w_1, \delta(c, c') = w_2\}|. \end{aligned}$$

On the other hand  $T_i$  is a selfadjoint operator of the algebra generated by  $\{T_w, w \in W\}$ ; hence

$$\langle (T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1}) \mathbb{I}_c, T_i \mathbb{I}_{c_x} \rangle = \langle (T_i T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1}) \mathbb{I}_c, \mathbb{I}_{c_x} \rangle$$

and there exist constants  $n_w^i(w_1, w_2^{-1})$  such that  $T_i T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1} = \sum_{w \in W} n_w^i(w_1, w_2^{-1}) T_w$ . Therefore, by the same argument used in Proposition 2.18.1,

$$\langle (T_{w_1} T_{w_2}^{-1}) \mathbb{I}_c, T_i \mathbb{I}_{c_x} \rangle = \sum_{w \in W} n_w^i(w_1, w_2^{-1}) \langle T_w \mathbb{I}_c, \mathbb{I}_{c_x} \rangle = n_{w_0}^i(w_1, w_2^{-1}).$$

This proves the required statement, as

$$|\{c' : \delta(x, c') = w_1, \delta(c, c') = w_2\}| = n_{w_0}^i(w_1, w_2^{-1}).$$

$\square$

**Corollary 2.18.3.** *Let  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$  and  $w_1, w_2 \in W$ . If  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , and  $\sigma(x, y) = \lambda$ , then*

$$|\{c' \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(x, c') = w_1, \delta(y, c') = w_2\}|$$

*does not depend on  $x$  and  $y$ , but only on  $\lambda, w_1, w_2$ .*

For every triple  $\lambda, \mu, \nu \in \widehat{L}$  and every pair  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , such that  $\sigma(x, y) = \lambda$ , consider the set

$$\{z \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, z) = \mu, \sigma(y, z) = \nu\}.$$

We say that the building  $\Delta$  is *vertex regular* if the cardinality of this set does not depend on the choice of the vertices, but only depends on  $\lambda, \mu, \nu$ .

**Proposition 2.18.4.** *The building is vertex regular. Moreover*

$$|\{z \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, z) = \mu, \sigma(y, z) = \nu\}| = |\{z \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, z) = \nu^*, \sigma(y, z) = \mu^*\}|.$$

PROOF. Let  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$  and  $\sigma(x, y) = \lambda$ . Consider in  $W$  the elements  $\sigma_i(w_\mu), \sigma_j(w_\nu)$ , if  $i = \tau(x), j = \tau(y)$ . By Corollary 2.18.3, the cardinality of the set

$$A = \{c' \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(x, c') = \sigma_i(w_\mu), \delta(y, c') = \sigma_j(w_\nu)\}$$

does not depend on  $x$  and  $y$ . On the other hand  $\sigma(x, z) = \mu, \sigma(y, z) = \nu$  if and only if  $z = v_l(c')$ , for some  $c' \in A$ , and some  $l \in \widehat{L}$ . This proves that the set  $\{z \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, z) = \mu, \sigma(y, z) = \nu\}$  has a cardinality independent of  $x$  and  $y$ . Moreover we notice that, if  $\sigma(x, y) = \lambda$ , then  $\sigma(y, x) = \lambda^*$ ; hence

$$|\{z \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, z) = \mu, \sigma(y, z) = \nu\}| = |\{z' \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(y, z') = \mu^*, \sigma(x, z') = \nu^*\}|.$$

This completes the proof.  $\square$

We set

$$(2.18.1) \quad N(\lambda, \mu, \nu) = |\{z \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, z) = \mu, \sigma(y, z) = \nu\}| = N(\lambda, \nu^*, \mu^*), \quad \text{if } \sigma(x, y) = \lambda.$$

**2.19. Partial ordering on  $\mathbb{A}$ .** We define a partial order on  $\widehat{L}$ , by setting

$$\mu \preceq \lambda, \quad \text{if } \lambda - \mu \in L^+.$$

Since  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\mathbb{A})$  may be identified with the co-weight lattice  $\widehat{L}$ , the partial ordering defined on  $\widehat{L}$  applies to  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\mathbb{A})$ . For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , we define

$$\Pi_\lambda = \{\mathbf{w}\mu : \mu \in \widehat{L}^+, \mu \preceq \lambda, \mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}\}.$$

This set is *saturated*: for every  $\eta \in \Pi_\lambda$  and every  $\alpha \in R$ , then  $\eta - j\alpha^\vee \in \Pi_\lambda$ , for every  $0 \leq j \leq \langle \eta, \alpha \rangle$ . Hence it is stable under  $\mathbf{W}$ . Moreover  $\lambda$  is the highest co-weight of  $\Pi_\lambda$ . It is easy to prove that  $\Pi_\lambda + \Pi_\mu \subset \Pi_{\lambda+\mu}$ , for every  $\lambda, \mu \in \widehat{L}^+$ . We recall that  $W$  is endowed with the Bruhat ordering, defined as follows (see [7]). We declare  $w_1 < w_2$  if there exists a sequence  $w_1 = u_0 \rightarrow u_1, \dots, u_{k-1} \rightarrow u_k = w_2$ , where  $u_j \rightarrow u_{j+1}$  means that  $u_{j+1} = u_j s$ , for some  $s \in S$ , and  $|u_j| < |u_{j+1}|$ . This defines a partial order on  $W$  that can be extended to  $\widehat{W}$ , by setting  $\widehat{w}_1 \leq \widehat{w}_2$ , if  $\widehat{w}_1 = w_1 g_1$  and  $\widehat{w}_2 = w_2 g_2$  with  $w_1 < w_2$ . We remark that  $w_1 \leq w_2$  if and only if  $w_1$  can be obtained as a sub-expression  $s_{i_{k_1}} \cdots s_{i_{k_m}}$  of any reduced expression  $s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_r}$  for  $w_2$ . We notice that, for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , if  $\widehat{w}(0) \in \Pi_\lambda$ , then  $\widehat{w}'(0) \in \Pi_\lambda$ , for each  $\widehat{w}' \leq \widehat{w}$ .

We define also a partial ordering on  $\mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$ , in the following way. Given two chambers  $C_1, C_2$  consider all the hyperplanes  $H_\alpha^k$  separating  $C_1$  and  $C_2$ . We declare  $C_1 \prec C_2$ , if  $C_2$  belongs to the positive half-space determined by each of these hyperplanes. It is clear that the resulting relation  $C_1 \preceq C_2$  is a partial ordering of  $\mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$ . We notice that, by definition of  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ , we have  $C_0 \prec C$  if and only if  $C \subset \mathbb{Q}_0$ . Moreover, if  $C$  is any chamber and  $s = s_\alpha^k$  is the affine reflection with respect to the hyperplane containing a panel of  $C$ , then  $C \prec s(C)$  or  $s(C) \prec C$ , since  $C$  and  $s(C)$  are adjacent. Since  $\mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$  may be identified with  $W$ , the previous definition induces a partial ordering on  $W$ . We point out that this ordering is different from the Bruhat order. Nevertheless, if  $w_1(C_0)$  and  $w_2(C_0)$  belong to  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ , then  $w_1(C_0) \prec w_2(C_0)$  if and only if  $w_1 < w_2$ . Moreover, on  $\mathbf{W}$ , we have

$$\mathbf{w}_1(C_0) \prec \mathbf{w}_2(C_0) \quad \text{if and only if} \quad \mathbf{w}_1 > \mathbf{w}_2.$$

**Proposition 2.19.1.** *Let  $C$  be a chamber of  $\mathbb{A}$ ; let  $s = s_\alpha^k$  be the affine reflection with respect to the hyperplane  $H_\alpha^k$  containing a panel of  $C$  and  $\mathbf{s} = s_\alpha^0$ . Assume that  $C \prec s(C)$ . Let  $w \in W$ ; if  $w = \mathbf{w}t_\lambda$  for some  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$  and  $\lambda \in L$ , then*

- (i) *if  $w(C) \prec ws(C)$ , then  $\mathbf{w} < \mathbf{ws}$ ;*
- (ii) *if  $ws(C) \prec w(C)$ , then  $\mathbf{ws} < \mathbf{w}$ .*

PROOF. Since  $\alpha$  is positive and  $C \prec s(C)$ , then  $C$  and  $s(C)$  belong respectively to the negative and the positive half-space determined by the affine hyperplane  $H_\alpha^k$ , that is, for every vertex  $v$  lying in  $C$ ,

$$\langle v, \alpha \rangle \leq k, \quad \langle s(v), \alpha \rangle \geq k.$$

The adjacent chambers  $w(C)$  and  $ws(C)$  share a panel which belongs to the hyperplane  $w(H_\alpha^k) = H_{\mathbf{w}(\alpha)}^{k'}$ ; moreover, for every  $v \in C$ ,

$$\langle w(v), \mathbf{w}(\alpha) \rangle \leq k' \quad \text{and} \quad \langle ws(v), \mathbf{w}(\alpha) \rangle \geq k'.$$

Actually, if we set  $k' = k + \langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle$ , then

$$\begin{aligned} \langle w(v), \mathbf{w}(\alpha) \rangle &= \langle \mathbf{w}t_\lambda(v), \mathbf{w}(\alpha) \rangle = \langle t_\lambda(v), \alpha \rangle = \langle v, \alpha \rangle + \langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle \leq k' \\ \langle ws(v), \mathbf{w}(\alpha) \rangle &= \langle \mathbf{w}t_\lambda s(v), \mathbf{w}(\alpha) \rangle = \langle t_\lambda s(v), \alpha \rangle = \langle s(v), \alpha \rangle + \langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle \geq k'. \end{aligned}$$

This implies that  $\mathbf{w}(\alpha)$  is positive in the case (i) and negative in the case (ii).

If  $\mathbf{w}(\alpha) > 0$ , then, for every  $v \in \mathbb{Q}_0$ , we have

$$\langle \mathbf{w}^{-1}v, \alpha \rangle = \langle v, \mathbf{w}(\alpha) \rangle > 0, \quad \langle (\mathbf{ws})^{-1}v, \alpha \rangle = \langle v, \mathbf{ws}(\alpha) \rangle = -\langle v, \mathbf{w}(\alpha) \rangle < 0,$$

since  $\langle v, \mathbf{s}(\alpha) \rangle = -\langle v, \alpha \rangle$ . Therefore  $\mathbb{Q}_0$  and  $\mathbf{w}^{-1}(\mathbb{Q}_0)$  belong to the same half-space determined by  $H_\alpha$ , while  $H_\alpha$  separates  $(\mathbf{ws})^{-1}(\mathbb{Q}_0)$  and  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ . So the number of hyperplanes separating  $\mathbb{Q}_0$  and  $(\mathbf{ws})^{-1}(\mathbb{Q}_0)$  is bigger than the number of hyperplanes separating  $\mathbb{Q}_0$  and  $(\mathbf{w})^{-1}(\mathbb{Q}_0)$ , and we conclude that  $\mathbf{w} < \mathbf{ws}$ .

On the contrary, if  $\mathbf{w}(\alpha) < 0$ , then, for every  $v \in \mathbb{Q}_0$ , we have

$$\langle \mathbf{w}^{-1}v, \alpha \rangle < 0, \quad \langle (\mathbf{ws})^{-1}v, \alpha \rangle > 0,$$

and therefore we conclude that  $\mathbf{w} > \mathbf{ws}$ . □



**2.20. Retraction  $\rho_x$ .** Let  $x$  be any special vertex of  $\Delta$  (say  $\tau(x) = i$ ). For every  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$ , we denote by  $\text{proj}_x(c)$  the chamber containing  $x$  in any minimal gallery  $\gamma(x, c)$ . In particular we write  $\text{proj}_0(c)$  when  $x$  is the fundamental vertex  $e$ . We note that  $\text{proj}_x(c)$  does not depend on the minimal gallery we consider.

In the fundamental apartment  $\mathbb{A}$ , let  $\mathbb{Q}_0^- = \mathbf{w}_0(\mathbb{Q}_0)$  and  $C_0^-$  the base chamber of  $\mathbb{Q}_0^-$ .

**Definition 2.20.1.** For every  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$ , the retraction of  $c$  with respect to  $x$  is defined as

$$\rho_x(c) = C_0^- \cdot \delta_i(\text{proj}_x(c), c),$$

if, for every pair  $c, d$  of chambers, we set  $\delta_i(c, d) = w_{\sigma_i^{-1}(i)}$  when  $\delta(c, d) = w_i$ . In particular, if  $\tau(x) = 0$ ,

$$\rho_x(c) = C_0^- \cdot \delta(\text{proj}_x(c), c).$$

Obviously,  $\rho_x(c)$  belongs to  $\mathbb{Q}_0^-$ , for every  $c$ . We extend the previous definition to all special vertices. For every  $y \in \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$ , say  $\tau(y) = j$ , we set

$$\rho_x(y) = v_l(\rho_x(c)),$$

if  $c$  is any chamber containing  $y$ , and  $l = \sigma_i^{-1}(j)$ . Actually this definition does not depend on the choice of the chamber containing the vertices  $y$ , since  $v_l(c_1) = v_l(c_2)$  implies  $v_l(\rho_x(c_1)) = v_l(\rho_x(c_2))$ . In particular, we denote by  $\rho_0$  the retraction with respect to the fundamental vertex  $e$ . It will be useful to remark that, if  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , and  $t_\lambda = u_\lambda g_l$ , then, for every  $c$  such that  $\delta(\text{proj}_0(c), c) = u_\lambda$ , we have  $\rho_0(c) = \mathbf{w}_0 u_\lambda(C_0)$ . Therefore, if  $\sigma(e, x) = \lambda$ , then  $\rho_0(x) = \mathbf{w}_0 \lambda$ .

**2.21. Extended chambers.** We recall that the action of  $\widehat{W}$  on the set  $\mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$  is transitive but not simply transitive; actually, if  $\widehat{w}_i = w g_i$ , then  $\widehat{w}_i(C_0) = w(C_0)$ , for every  $w \in W$  and for every  $i \in \widehat{I}$ . Nevertheless, the action of the elements  $\widehat{w}_i$  on the special vertices  $v_j(C_0)$  of  $C_0$  depends on  $i$ , because

$$\widehat{w}_i(v_j(C_0)) = v_{\sigma_i(j)}(w(C_0)).$$

This suggest to enlarge the set  $\mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$  in the following way. We call extended chamber of  $\mathbb{A}$  a pair  $\widehat{C} = (C, \sigma)$ , for every  $C \in \mathcal{C}(\mathbb{A})$  and for every  $\sigma \in \text{Aut}_{tr}(D)$ ; we denote by  $\widehat{\mathcal{C}}(\mathbb{A})$  the set of all extended chambers. A straightforward consequence of this definition is that  $\widehat{W}$  acts simply transitively on  $\widehat{\mathcal{C}}(\mathbb{A})$ : for every couple of extended chambers  $\widehat{C}_1 = (C_1, \sigma_{i_1})$  and  $\widehat{C}_2 = (C_2, \sigma_{i_2})$ , there exists a unique element  $\widehat{w} \in \widehat{W}$  such that  $\widehat{C}_2 = \widehat{w}(\widehat{C}_1)$ . Actually, if  $C_2 = w(C_1)$ ,  $g = g_{i_2} g_{i_1}^{-1}$  and  $\sigma$  is the automorphism of  $D$  corresponding to  $g$ , then  $\widehat{w} = w g = g \sigma(w)$ . In particular, for every  $\widehat{C} = (C, \sigma_i)$ , then  $\widehat{w} = w g_i = g_i \sigma_i(w)$  is the unique element of  $\widehat{W}$  such that  $\widehat{w}(C_0) = \widehat{C}$ , if  $C = w(C_0)$ .

In the same way we enlarge the set  $\mathcal{C}(\Delta)$  and we define

$$\widehat{\mathcal{C}}(\Delta) = \{\widehat{c} = (c, \sigma_i), c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta), i \in \widehat{I}\}.$$

We notice that for every  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$  and  $i \in \widehat{I}$ , there exists a unique  $\widehat{c}$  such that  $v_i(c) = v_0(\widehat{c})$ ; actually, this element is  $\widehat{c} = (c, \sigma_i)$ . The  $W$ -distance on  $\mathcal{C}(\Delta)$  can be extended to a  $\widehat{W}$ -distance on  $\widehat{\mathcal{C}}(\Delta)$  in the following way: for every couple of extended chambers  $\widehat{c}_1 = (c_1, \sigma_{i_1})$  and  $\widehat{c}_2 = (c_2, \sigma_{i_2})$ , we set

$$\widehat{\delta}(\widehat{c}_1, \widehat{c}_2) = \delta(c_1, c_2) g_{i_2} g_{i_1}^{-1}.$$

For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , with  $\tau(\lambda) = l$ , consider the translation  $t_\lambda = u_\lambda g_l$ ; then  $t_\lambda(C_0) = (u_\lambda(C_0), g_l)$  and  $v_0(t_\lambda(C_0)) = v_l(u_\lambda(C_0))$ .

### 3. MAXIMAL BOUNDARY

**3.1. Sectors of  $\mathbb{A}$ .** Let  $R$  be a root system and let  $\mathbb{A} = \mathbb{A}(R)$ . In Section 2.7 we defined a sector of  $\mathbb{A}$ , based at 0, as any connected component of  $\mathbb{V} \setminus \cup_\alpha H_\alpha$ ; in particular  $\mathbb{Q}_0 = \{v \in \mathbb{V} : \langle v, \alpha \rangle > 0, i \in I_0\}$  is the fundamental sector based at 0. For every chamber  $C$  containing 0, we denote by  $Q_0(C)$  the sector based at 0, of base chamber  $C$ ; in particular,  $C_0$  is the base chamber of  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ . We notice that  $Q_0(C) = \mathbf{w}\mathbb{Q}_0$ , for some  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$ .

More generally, for each special vertex  $X$  of  $\mathbb{A}$ , in particular for every  $X \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\mathbb{A})$ , we call *sector* of  $\mathbb{A}$ , based at  $X$ , any connected component of  $\mathbb{V} \setminus \cup_{H_\alpha^k \in \mathcal{H}_X} H_\alpha^k$ , if  $\mathcal{H}_X$  denotes the collection of all hyperplanes of  $\mathcal{H}$  sharing  $X$ . For every chamber  $C$  containing  $X$ , we denote by  $Q_X(C)$  the sector based at  $X$ , of base chamber  $C$ . We remark that, for every  $X \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\mathbb{A})$ , and every  $C$  containing  $X$ , there exists a unique  $\widehat{w} \in \widehat{W}$ , such that  $Q_X(C) = \widehat{w}\mathbb{Q}_0$ .

**3.2. Maximal boundary.** We extend to any irreducible regular affine building  $\Delta$  the definition of sector given on its fundamental apartment  $\mathbb{A} = \mathbb{A}(R)$ , declaring that, for any  $x \in \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$ , a *sector* of  $\Delta$ , with base vertex  $x$ , is a subcomplex  $Q_x$  of any apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  of the building, such that  $\psi_{tp}(Q_x) = Q_X$ , if  $X$  is any special vertex such that  $\tau(X) = \tau(x)$ , and  $\psi_{tp} : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$  is a type-preserving isomorphism mapping  $x$  to  $X$ . We note that, given any apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  of the building, for every sector  $Q_x \subset \mathcal{A}$ , there exists a unique type-rotating isomorphism  $\psi_{tr} : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$  mapping  $Q_x$  to  $Q_0$ .

We say that a sector  $Q_y$  is a *subsector* of a sector  $Q_x$  if  $Q_y \subset Q_x$ . Two sectors  $Q_x$  and  $Q_y$  are said to be *equivalent* if they share a subsector  $Q_z$ . Each equivalence class of sectors is called a *boundary point* of the building and it is denoted by  $\omega$ ; the set of all equivalence classes of sectors is called the *maximal boundary* of the building and it is denoted by  $\Omega$ . As an immediate consequence of definition, for every special vertex  $x$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ , there is one and only one sector in the class  $\omega$ , based at  $x$ , denoted by  $Q_x(\omega)$ .

For every special vertex  $x \in \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$  and every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , there exists an apartment  $\mathcal{A}(x, \omega)$  containing  $x$  and  $\omega$  (in fact containing  $Q_x(\omega)$ ). Analogously, for every chamber  $c$  and every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , there exists an apartment  $\mathcal{A}(c, \omega)$  containing  $c$  and  $\omega$ , that is  $c$  and a sector in the class  $\omega$ . On this apartment we denote by  $Q_c(\omega)$  the intersection of all sectors in the class  $\omega$  containing  $c$ .

For every  $x \in \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$  and every chamber  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$ , we define on the maximal boundary  $\Omega$  the set

$$\Omega(x, c) = \{\omega \in \Omega : Q_x(\omega) \supset c\}.$$

Analogously, for every pair of special vertices  $x, y$ , we can define the set  $\Omega(x, y)$  of  $\Omega$  given by

$$\Omega(x, y) = \{\omega \in \Omega : y \in Q_x(\omega)\}.$$

We note that, for every  $x$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} \Omega(x, c'), \Omega(x, z) \supset \Omega(x, c), \quad & \text{for every } c', z \text{ in the convex hull of } \{x, c\}, \\ \Omega(x, c'), \Omega(x, z) \supset \Omega(x, y), \quad & \text{for every } c', z \text{ in the convex hull of } \{x, y\}. \end{aligned}$$

From now on we shall limit to consider sectors based at a vertex of  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ .

**3.3. Retraction  $\rho_\omega^x$ .** Let  $\omega \in \Omega$  and  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ; for every apartment  $\mathcal{A} = \mathcal{A}(x, \omega)$  containing  $\omega$  and  $x$ , there exists a unique type-rotating isomorphism  $\psi_{tr} : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$ , such that  $\psi_{tr}(Q_x(\omega)) = Q_0$ . On the other hand, if  $\mathcal{A}'$  contains a subsector  $Q_y(\omega)$  of  $Q_x(\omega)$ , but not  $x$ , then there exists a type-preserving isomorphism  $\phi : \mathcal{A}' \rightarrow \mathcal{A}(x, \omega)$  fixing  $Q_y(\omega)$ ; hence it is well defined the type-rotating isomorphism  $\psi'_{tr} = \psi_{tr} \circ \phi : \mathcal{A}' \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$ . Since every facet  $\mathcal{F}$  of the building lies on an apartment  $\mathcal{A}'$  containing a subsector  $Q_y(\omega)$  of  $Q_x(\omega)$  (possibly  $Q_x(\omega)$ ), then, according to previous notation,  $\mathcal{F}$  maps uniquely on the facet  $\mathbf{F} = \psi'_{tr}(\mathcal{F})$  of  $\mathbb{A}$ .

**Definition 3.3.1.** We call *retraction of  $\Delta$  on  $\mathbb{A}$ , with respect to  $\omega$  and of center  $x$* , the map

$$\rho_\omega^x : \Delta \rightarrow \mathbb{A},$$

such that, for every apartment  $\mathcal{A}'$  and for every facet  $\mathcal{F} \in \mathcal{A}'$ ,  $\rho_\omega^x(\mathcal{F}) = \mathbf{F} = \psi'_{tr}(\mathcal{F})$ .

In particular we remark that  $\rho_\omega^x(x) = 0$ , and, if we denote by  $c_\omega^x$  the base chamber of  $Q_x(\omega)$ , then  $\rho_\omega^x(c_\omega^x) = C_0$ . Moreover, for every chamber  $c \in Q_x(\omega)$ , and for every special vertex  $y \in Q_x(\omega)$ , then

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot \delta(c_\omega^x, c), \quad \text{and} \quad \rho_\omega^x(y) = X_\mu,$$

if  $X_\mu$  is the special vertex associated with  $\mu = \sigma(x, y)$ . For ease of notation, we simply set  $\rho_\omega^x(z) = \mu$ , to mean that  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = X_\mu$ . In the case  $x = e$ , we set  $\rho_\omega = \rho_\omega^e$ .

**Proposition 3.3.2.** Let  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ . If  $d \subset Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_c(\omega)$ , then  $\delta(x, d) \delta(d, c)$  is independent of  $d$ . Moreover

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot \delta(x, d) \delta(d, c).$$

PROOF. Fix  $d \in Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_c(\omega)$ ; for every  $d' \in Q_d(\omega)$ , we have

$$\delta(x, d') = \delta(c_\omega^x, d') = \delta(c_\omega^x, d) \delta(d, d') \quad \text{and} \quad \delta(c, d') = \delta(c, d) \delta(d, d'),$$

if  $c_\omega^x$  is the base chamber of the sector  $Q_x(\omega)$ . Hence  $\delta(c_\omega^x, d') \delta(c, d')^{-1} = \delta(c_\omega^x, d) \delta(c, d)^{-1}$ . Given  $d_1$  and  $d_2$  in  $Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_c(\omega)$ , and chosen  $d' \in Q_{d_1}(\omega) \cap Q_{d_2}(\omega)$ , we conclude that

$$\delta(c_\omega^x, d_1) \delta(c, d_1)^{-1} = \delta(c_\omega^x, d') \delta(c, d')^{-1} = \delta(c_\omega^x, d_2) \delta(c, d_2)^{-1}.$$

By definition of  $\rho_\omega^x$ , we have

$$\rho_\omega^x(d) = \rho_\omega^x(c_\omega^x) \cdot \delta(c_\omega^x, d) = C_0 \cdot \delta(c_\omega^x, d) \quad \text{and} \quad \rho_\omega^x(d) = \rho_\omega^x(c) \cdot \delta(c, d).$$

Actually, since  $d \subset Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_c(\omega)$ , the retraction of a gallery  $\gamma(c_\omega^x, d)$  is a gallery  $\Gamma(\rho_\omega^x(c_\omega^x), \rho_\omega^x(d))$  of the same type as  $\gamma(c_\omega^x, d)$  and the retraction of a gallery  $\gamma(c, d)$  is a gallery  $\Gamma(\rho_\omega^x(c), \rho_\omega^x(d))$  of the same type as  $\gamma(c, d)$ . Therefore

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = \rho_\omega^x(d) \cdot \delta(c, d)^{-1} = \rho_\omega^x(d) \cdot \delta(d, c) = C_0 \cdot \delta(c_\omega^x, d) \delta(d, c).$$

□

An analogous of Proposition 3.3.2 holds for the retraction  $\rho_\omega^x$  of special vertices of the building.

**Proposition 3.3.3.** *Let  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ . For every  $z \in Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_y(\omega)$ ,  $\sigma(x, z) - \sigma(y, z)$  is independent of  $z$ . Moreover*

$$\rho_\omega^x(y) = \sigma(x, z) - \sigma(y, z).$$

PROOF. Fix  $z \in Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_y(\omega)$  and assume that  $\sigma(x, z) = \mu$  and  $\sigma(y, z) = \nu$ ; for every  $z' \in Q_z(\omega)$ , we have  $\sigma(x, z') = \mu + \lambda'$ ,  $\sigma(y, z') = \nu + \lambda'$ , if  $\sigma(z, z') = \lambda'$ ; hence  $\sigma(x, z') - \sigma(y, z') = \mu - \nu$ . Given  $z_1$  and  $z_2$  in  $Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_y(\omega)$ , and chosen  $z' \in Q_{z_1}(\omega) \cap Q_{z_2}(\omega)$ , we conclude that

$$\sigma(x, z_1) - \sigma(y, z_1) = \sigma(x, z') - \sigma(y, z') = \sigma(x, z_2) - \sigma(y, z_2).$$

This proves that  $\sigma(x, z) - \sigma(y, z)$  does not depend on the choice of  $z$  in  $Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_y(\omega)$ .

In order to prove that  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = \sigma(x, z) - \sigma(y, z)$ , for every  $z \in Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_y(\omega)$ , we fix any apartment  $\mathcal{A}(x, \omega)$  containing  $Q_x(\omega)$ . If  $y \in \mathcal{A}(x, \omega)$ , and  $z \in Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_y(\omega)$ , then  $\rho_\omega^x(x) = 0$ ,  $\rho_\omega^x(z) = \mu$ ; moreover, if we set  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = \eta$ , then  $\tau_{-\eta}(Q_\eta) = \mathbb{Q}_0$ , and in particular  $\mu - \eta = \tau_{-\eta}(\rho_\omega^x(z)) = \nu$ . If, instead,  $y \notin \mathcal{A}(x, \omega)$ , there is  $y' \in \mathcal{A}(x, \omega)$ , such that  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = \rho_\omega^x(y')$  and we have  $\sigma(y, z) = \sigma(y', z) = \mu - \nu$ ; hence, as before,  $\mu - \eta = \tau_{-\eta}(\rho_\omega^x(z)) = \nu$ . □

**Corollary 3.3.4.** *For all  $x, y, z$  in  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and for each  $\omega \in \Omega$ ,*

$$\rho_\omega^y(z) = \rho_\omega^x(z) - \rho_\omega^x(y).$$

PROOF. If  $z' \in Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_y(\omega) \cap Q_z(\omega)$ , then

$$\rho_\omega^x(y) = \sigma(x, z') - \sigma(y, z'), \quad \rho_\omega^x(z) = \sigma(x, z') - \sigma(z, z'), \quad \rho_\omega^y(z) = \sigma(y, z') - \sigma(z, z')$$

and hence

$$\rho_\omega^x(z) - \rho_\omega^x(y) = \sigma(y, z') - \sigma(z, z') = \rho_\omega^y(z).$$

□

We notice that if  $z = x$ , then  $\rho_\omega^y(x) = -\rho_\omega^x(y)$ . In particular, for all  $x, y$  special and for each  $\omega \in \Omega$ ,

$$\rho_\omega^x(y) = \rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x).$$

We point out that in fact this formula is independent of the choice of the fundamental vertex  $e$ .

We shall prove that, for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , it is possible to choose  $\mu$  large enough with respect to  $\lambda$ , such that Proposition 3.3.3 holds for every  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$  and every  $\omega \in \Omega$ . For every chamber  $c$  we denote by  $\mathcal{L}(x, c)$  the length of the element  $w = \delta(x, c)$ , that is the number of hyperplanes separating  $x$  and  $c$ . On the fundamental apartment  $\mathbb{A}$  we define, for every  $v \in \mathbb{Q}_0$ ,

$$\partial(v, \partial\mathbb{Q}_0) = \min\{v, \alpha_i\}, \quad i \in I_0\}.$$

We extend this definition to all special vertices of  $Q_x(\omega)$ , for any  $x$  and  $\omega$ , in the following way: for each special vertex  $y \in Q_x(\omega)$ ,

$$\partial(y, \partial Q_x(\omega)) = \partial(\rho_\omega^x(y), \partial\mathbb{Q}_0).$$

We define, for  $k \in \mathbb{N}$ ,

$$Q_x^k(\omega) = \{y \in Q_x(\omega) : \partial(y, \partial Q_x(\omega)) \geq k\}.$$

**Lemma 3.3.5.** *Let  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ ; let  $k > 0$ . Then*

$$(3.3.1) \quad Q_x^k(\omega) \subset Q_c(\omega),$$

for every  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$  such that  $\mathcal{L}(x, c) \leq k$ .

PROOF. We use induction with respect to  $k$ . If  $k = 0$ , then  $x \in c$ , and hence  $Q_x(\omega) \subset Q_c(\omega)$ . Since  $\{y \in Q_x(\omega) : \partial(y, \partial Q_x(\omega)) \geq 0\} = Q_x(\omega)$ , we have the required formula. Assume now that (3.3.1) holds for every  $c$  such that  $\mathcal{L}(x, c) \leq k$ ; let  $c_1$  such that  $\mathcal{L}(x, c_1) = k + 1$ . If  $\gamma(x, c_1)$  is a gallery joining  $x$  to  $c_1$ , we denote by  $d_1$  the chamber of this gallery adjacent to  $c_1$ ; then  $\mathcal{L}(x, d_1) = k$  and then

$$\{y \in Q_x(\omega) : \partial(y, \partial Q_x(\omega)) \geq k\} \subset Q_{d_1}(\omega).$$

Hence, if  $Q_{c_1} \supset Q_{d_1}$ , the result follows immediately. Otherwise, we have  $Q_{c_1} \subset Q_{d_1}$  and for every  $y \in (Q_{d_1} \setminus Q_{c_1}) \cap Q_x(\omega)$ , we have  $\langle \rho_\omega^x(y), \alpha \rangle = k$ , for some  $\alpha \in R^+$ , and  $\langle \rho_\omega^x(y), \alpha' \rangle = k \geq k$ , for  $\alpha' \neq \alpha$ . On the other hand,

$\{y \in Q_x(\omega) : \partial(y, \partial Q_x(\omega)) \geq k+1\} = \{y \in Q_x(\omega) : \partial(y, \partial Q_x(\omega)) \geq k\} \setminus \{y \in Q_x(\omega) : \partial(y, \partial Q_x(\omega)) = k\}$  and  $\{y \in Q_x(\omega) : \partial(y, \partial Q_x(\omega)) = k\}$  is the set of all  $y \in Q_x(\omega)$  such that  $\langle \rho_\omega^x(y), \alpha \rangle = k$ , for some  $\alpha \in R^+$ , and  $\langle \rho_\omega^x(y), \alpha' \rangle = k' \geq k$ , for  $\alpha' \neq \alpha$ . Thus (3.3.1) is true also in this case.  $\square$

Let  $x \in \widehat{V}(\Delta)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ ; for every  $w \in W$ , we denote by  $Q_w(\omega)$  the intersection of all sectors in the class  $\omega$  containing the chamber  $d_w$  such that  $\delta(c_x(\omega), d_w) = w$ .

**Proposition 3.3.6.** *Let  $w_1 \in W$ ; there exists  $w_0 \in W$  such that, for every  $x$  and  $c$  such that  $\delta(x, c) = w_1$ , and for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ ,*

$$Q_{w_0}(\omega) \subset Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_c(\omega).$$

Moreover, for every chamber  $d$  of  $Q_{w_0}(\omega)$ ,

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot \delta(c_x(\omega), d) \delta(d, c).$$

PROOF. Let  $k > 0$  and  $Q_k = \{v \in \mathbb{Q}_0 : \langle v, \alpha_i \rangle \geq k, \forall i \in I_0\}$ . Choose a chamber  $D \subset Q_k$  and let  $w_k$  be the element of  $W$  such that  $D = C_0 \cdot w_k$ . For every  $\omega$ , consider the chamber  $d_{w_k}$  such that  $\delta(c_x(\omega), d_{w_k}) = w_k$  and the sector  $Q_{w_k}(\omega)$ . If  $k$  is bigger than the length of  $w_1$ , that is  $\mathcal{L}(x, c) \leq k$ , then Lemma 3.3.5 implies that, for every  $\omega$ , the sector  $Q_{w_k}(\omega)$  lies on  $Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_c(\omega)$ . Therefore  $w_0 = w_k$  is the required element of  $W$ . Moreover, Proposition 3.3.2 implies that, for every chamber  $d$  of  $Q_{w_0}(\omega)$ ,

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot \delta(c_x(\omega), d) \delta(d, c).$$

$\square$

Fix  $x$  and  $\omega$ ; for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , we denote by  $z_\lambda$  the unique vertex of  $Q_x(\omega)$  such that  $\sigma(x, z_\lambda) = \lambda$  and by  $Q_\lambda(\omega)$  the subsector of  $Q_x(\omega)$  of base vertex  $z_\lambda$ . Moreover we denote by  $k_\lambda$  the number of hyperplanes separating 0 and  $\lambda$ .

**Proposition 3.3.7.** *Let  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ ; there exists  $\mu \in \widehat{L}^+$  (large enough with respect to  $\lambda$ ) such that, for every pair  $x, y \in V_\lambda(x)$  and for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ ,*

$$Q_\mu(\omega) \subset Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_y(\omega).$$

Moreover, for every  $\nu$  such that  $\nu - \mu \in \widehat{L}^+$ ,

$$\rho_\omega^x(y) = \mu - \sigma(y, z_\mu) = \nu - \sigma(y, z_\nu).$$

PROOF. Let  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ ; consider  $Q_{k_\lambda} = \{v \in \mathbb{Q}_0 : \langle v, \alpha_i \rangle > k_\lambda, \forall i \in I_0\}$ . Choose a special vertex  $\mu \in Q_{k_\lambda}$ ; for every  $\omega$  consider the special vertex  $z_\mu$  of  $Q_x(\omega)$  such that  $\sigma(x, z_\mu) = \mu$ , and the sector  $Q_\mu(\omega)$  based at  $z_\mu$ . By Proposition 3.3.6, for every  $\omega$ , the sector  $Q_\mu(\omega)$  lies on  $Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_c(\omega)$ ; hence, by Proposition 3.3.3,  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = \mu - \sigma(y, z_\mu)$ . The same is true for every  $\nu$  such that  $\nu - \mu \in \widehat{L}^+$ ; actually, if  $\nu - \mu \in \widehat{L}^+$ , we have  $z_\nu \in Q_\mu(\omega)$ .  $\square$

We notice that Proposition 3.3.7 holds if  $\langle \mu, \alpha_i \rangle \geq k_\lambda, \forall i \in I_0$ .

As a consequence of Proposition 3.3.7 we obtain the following result.

**Theorem 3.3.8.** *Let  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$  and  $z \in V_\mu(x)$ . If  $\mu$  is large enough with respect to  $\lambda$ , then  $\Omega(x, z) \subset \Omega(y, z)$ . Moreover, for all  $\omega \in \Omega(x, z)$ ,  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = \mu - \nu$ , if  $\sigma(y, z) = \nu$ .*

PROOF. If  $\omega \in \Omega(x, z)$ , then  $z \in Q_x(\omega)$  and therefore, if  $\mu$  is large enough,  $z \in Q_y(\omega)$ , by Proposition 3.3.7, that is  $\omega \in \Omega(y, z)$ . The second part of the theorem follows immediately from Proposition 3.3.3.  $\square$

**Corollary 3.3.9.** *Let  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$  and  $z \in V_\mu(x) \cap V_\nu(y)$ . If  $\mu$  is large enough with respect to  $\lambda$  and  $\nu$  is large enough with respect to  $\lambda^*$ , then  $\Omega(x, z) = \Omega(y, z)$ .*

Let  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ . We know that  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = \lambda$ , if  $y \in Q_x(\omega)$ . The following proposition describes the retraction of the vertices of the set  $V_\lambda(x)$ .

**Proposition 3.3.10.** *Let  $\omega \in \Omega$  and  $x$  special; let  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ . For every  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$ , then  $\rho_\omega^x(y) \in \Pi_\lambda$ .*

PROOF. Let  $f_\lambda$  be the type of a minimal gallery connecting 0 to  $\lambda$ ; then each vertex  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$  is connected to  $x$  by a minimal gallery  $\gamma(x, y)$  of type  $\sigma_i(f_\lambda)$  (see Section 2.12). This implies that  $\rho_\omega^x(\gamma(x, y))$  is a gallery of type  $f_\lambda$  (eventually not reduced) on  $\mathbb{A}$  joining 0 to  $\mu = \rho_\omega^x(y)$ ; thus there is a reduced gallery from 0 to  $\mu$ , of type, say,  $f'$ . Let  $\lambda' = s_{f'} g_l(0)$ ; since  $\lambda = w_\lambda g_l(0)$  and  $s_{f'} \leq w_\lambda$ , then  $\lambda' \in \Pi_\lambda$ . On the other hand, if  $c$  and  $d$  are the chambers of  $\gamma(x, y)$  containing  $x$  and  $y$  respectively, there exists  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$  such that  $\rho_\omega^x(c) = \mathbf{w}(C_0)$  and hence  $\rho_\omega^x(d) = \mathbf{w}(s_{f'}(C_0))$ . This implies that  $\mu = \mathbf{w}(\lambda')$  belongs to  $\Pi_\lambda$ .  $\square$

It will be useful to determine how many vertices of  $V_\lambda(x)$  are mapped by  $\rho_\omega^x$  onto an element of  $\Pi_\lambda$ . We shall prove, using Proposition 2.18.2, that this number actually is independent of  $x$  and  $\omega$ .

**Theorem 3.3.11.** *Let  $x \in V_\lambda(x)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ . For  $w, w_1 \in W$ , then*

$$|\{c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(x, c) = w_1, \rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w\}|$$

*is independent of  $x$  and  $\omega$ .*

PROOF. Fix  $w_1 \in W$ ; by Proposition 3.3.6, there exists  $w_0 \in W$  such that, for every chamber  $c$  such that  $\delta(x, c) = w_1$ , and for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , the set  $Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_c(\omega)$  contains a chamber  $c'$  such that  $\delta(x, c') = w_0$ . Moreover, by Proposition 3.3.2,  $\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot \delta(c_\omega^x, c')$   $\delta(c', c) = C_0 \cdot w_0 \delta(c', c)$ . Hence, for any  $w \in W$ ,

$$\{c : \delta(x, c) = w_1, \rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w\} = \{c : \delta(x, c) = w_1, w_0 \delta(c', c) = w\} = \{c : \delta(x, c) = w_1, \delta(c', c) = w_0^{-1} w\}.$$

On the other hand, Proposition 2.18.2 implies that  $|\{c : \delta(x, c) = w_1, \delta(c', c) = w_0^{-1} w\}|$  only depends on  $\tau(x)$ , and  $w_0, w_1, w_0^{-1} w$ . This proves that  $|\{c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(x, c) = w_1, \rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w\}|$  is independent of  $x$  and  $\omega$ .  $\square$

Finally we have

**Theorem 3.3.12.** *Let  $x \in V_\lambda(x)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ . For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$  and  $\mu \in \Pi_\lambda$ ,*

$$|\{y \in V_\lambda(x) : \rho_\omega^x(y) = \mu\}|$$

*is independent of  $x$  and  $\omega$ .*

PROOF. Let  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$  and  $\mu \in \Pi_\lambda$ ; let  $\omega \in \Omega$ . Consider the set

$$A = \{y : \sigma(x, y) = \lambda, \rho_\omega^x(y) = \mu\}.$$

For any  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$ , we denote by  $c_\lambda$  the chamber containing  $y$  in a minimal gallery  $\gamma(x, y)$ . Then  $y = v_j(c_\lambda)$ , if  $\tau(y) = j$ , and  $\delta(x, c_\lambda) = w_\lambda$ . Thus

$$A = \{v_j(c), \delta(x, c) = w_\lambda, v_j(\rho_\omega^x(c)) = \mu\}.$$

Let  $W_\mu$  be the stabilizer of  $\mu$  in  $W$ ; for every  $w \in W_\mu$ , consider the set of chambers

$$B_w = \{c : \delta(x, c) = w_\lambda, \rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w\}$$

and  $B = \cup_{w \in W_\mu} B_w$ . We notice that, if  $v_j(\rho_\omega^x(c)) = \mu$ , then  $\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w$ , for some  $w \in W_\mu$ . Therefore  $A = \{v_j(c), c \in B\}$ , and then  $|A| = |B| = \sum_{w \in W_\mu} |B_w|$ . Since Theorem 3.3.11 implies that  $|B_w|$  is independent of  $x$  and  $\omega$ , the same is true for  $|A|$ .  $\square$

As a consequence of this theorem, we set, for every  $x \in V_\lambda(x)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$

$$(3.3.2) \quad N(\lambda, \mu) = |\{y \in V_\lambda(x) : \rho_\omega^x(y) = \mu\}|.$$

It will be useful to compare, for every  $x \in V_\lambda(x)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ , the retraction  $\rho_\omega^x$  with the retraction  $\rho_x$  with respect to  $x$ , defined in Section 2.20.

**Lemma 3.3.13.** *Let  $c$  be any chamber and let  $y$  be any special vertex of  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ .*

(i) *If  $c$  (respectively  $y$ ) lies on the sector  $Q_x^-(\omega)$  opposite to the sector  $Q_x(\omega)$ , in any apartment  $\mathcal{A}(x, \omega)$ , then*

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = \rho_x(c), \quad (\text{respectively } \rho_\omega^x(y) = \rho_x(y)).$$

(ii) *If  $c$  (respectively  $y$ ) belongs to the sector  $(Q_x^\alpha)^-(\omega)$ ,  $\alpha$ -adjacent to  $Q_x^-(\omega)$ , in a convenient apartment containing  $c$  and  $Q_x(\omega)$ , then*

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = s_\alpha \rho_x(c), \quad (\text{respectively } \rho_\omega^x(y) = s_\alpha \rho_x(y)).$$

PROOF. First assume  $\tau(x) = 0$ .

(i) We shall prove that  $\rho_\omega^x(c) = \rho_x(c)$ , for every chamber  $c$  of  $Q_x^-(\omega)$ . Since  $c$  lies on the sector  $Q_x^-(\omega)$ , then  $Q_c(\omega) \supset Q_x(\omega)$ , and hence  $c_\omega^x$  belongs to  $Q_c(\omega)$ . This implies that

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot \delta(c_\omega^x, c).$$

On the other hand  $\delta(c_\omega^x, c) = \delta(c^x(\omega), \text{proj}_x(c)) \delta(\text{proj}_x(c), c) = \mathbf{w}_0 \delta(\text{proj}_x(c), c)$  and therefore

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot \mathbf{w}_0 \delta(\text{proj}_x(c), c) = C_0^- \cdot \delta(\text{proj}_x(c), c) = \rho^x(c).$$

If  $y \in Q_x^-(\omega)$ , we may choose  $\gamma(x, y)$  in  $Q_x^-(\omega)$ ; hence, if  $c$  is the chamber of  $\gamma(x, y)$  containing  $y$ , we have  $\rho_\omega^x(c) = \rho_x(c)$  and hence  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = \rho_x(y)$ .

(ii) We shall prove that  $\rho_\omega^x(c) = s_\alpha \rho_x(c)$ , for every chamber  $c$  of  $(Q_x^\alpha)^-(\omega)$ . Since  $c$  lies on the sector  $(Q_x^\alpha)^-(\omega)$ , then  $\text{proj}_x(c)$  is the base chamber of the sector  $(Q_x^\alpha)^-(\omega)$ , that is the opposite of the base chamber  $c_x^\alpha(\omega)$  of the sector  $(Q_x^\alpha)(\omega)$ , which is  $\alpha$ -adjacent to  $(Q_x)^-(\omega)$ . This implies that

$\delta(c^x(\omega), \text{proj}_x(c)) = s_\alpha \delta(c_x^\alpha(\omega), \text{proj}_x(c)) = s_\alpha \mathbf{w}_0$ . From this equality it follows that  $\delta(c^x(\omega), c) = \delta(c^x(\omega), \text{proj}_x(c)) \delta(\text{proj}_x(c), c) = s_\alpha \mathbf{w}_0 \delta(\text{proj}_x(c), c)$ , and then

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot s_\alpha \mathbf{w}_0 \delta(\text{proj}_x(c), c) = s_\alpha (C_0 \cdot \mathbf{w}_0 \delta(\text{proj}_x(c), c)) = s_\alpha \rho^x(c).$$

If  $y \in (Q_x^\alpha)^-(\omega)$ , we may choose  $\gamma(x, y)$  in  $(Q_x^\alpha)^-(\omega)$ ; hence, if  $c$  is the chamber of  $\gamma(x, y)$  containing  $y$ , we have  $\rho_\omega^x(c) = s_\alpha \rho_x(c)$  and hence  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = s_\alpha \rho_x(y)$ .

If  $\tau(x) = i \neq 0$ , we only have to change  $\delta$  with  $\delta_i$  and the proof is the same.  $\square$

**3.4. Topologies on the maximal boundary.** The maximal boundary  $\Omega$  may be endowed with a totally disconnected compact Hausdorff topology in the following way. Fix a special vertex  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , say of type  $i = \tau(x)$ ; consider the family

$$\mathcal{B}_x = \{ \Omega(x, c), c \in \mathcal{C} \}.$$

Then  $\mathcal{B}_x$  generates a totally disconnected compact Hausdorff topology on  $\Omega$ ; for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , a local base at  $\omega$  is given by

$$\mathcal{B}_{x, \omega} = \{ \Omega(x, c), c \subset Q_x(\omega) \}.$$

We observe that it suffices to consider, as a local base at  $\omega$ , only the chambers  $c$  lying on  $Q_x(\omega)$ , such that, for some  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ ,  $\delta(c_x(\omega), c) = \sigma_i(t_\lambda)$ , if  $c_x(\omega)$  is the base chamber of the sector  $Q_x(\omega)$ , and  $i = \tau(x)$ .

**Remark 3.4.1.** For every special vertex  $y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , let  $\lambda = \sigma(x, y)$ ; we denote by  $\mathcal{C}_y$  the set of all chambers containing  $y$  such that  $\delta(x, c) = \sigma_i(t_\lambda)$ , that is the set of all chambers containing  $y$  and opposite to the chamber containing  $y$  in a minimal gallery connecting  $x$  and  $y$ . It is easy to check that

$$\Omega(x, y) = \bigcup_{c \in \mathcal{C}_y} \Omega(x, c).$$

Moreover, for every chamber  $c$  choose  $\bar{y} \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  such that  $c$  lies on  $[x, \bar{y}]$  and let  $\lambda = \sigma(x, \bar{y})$ . Then

$$\Omega(x, c) = \bigcup_{y \in V_\lambda(x), c \subset [x, y]} \Omega(x, y).$$

Hence the family  $\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}_x = \{ \Omega(x, y), y \in \mathcal{V} \}$  generates the same topology on  $\Omega$  as  $\mathcal{B}_x$  and, for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , a local base at  $\omega$  is given by  $\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}_{x, \omega} = \{ \Omega(x, y), y \subset Q_x(\omega) \}$ .

**Proposition 3.4.2.** The topology on  $\Omega$  does not depend on the particular  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ .

PROOF. Let  $x, y$  special vertices and  $\lambda = \sigma(x, y)$ . Let  $\omega_0 \in \Omega$ . We prove that, for every neighborhood  $\Omega(y, z)$  of  $\omega_0$ , there exists a neighborhood  $\Omega(x, z')$  of  $\omega_0$ , such that  $\Omega(x, z') \subset \Omega(y, z)$ . Actually, if  $z'$  is a vertex of  $Q_x(\omega_0) \cap Q_y(\omega_0)$ , such that  $z \in [y, z']$ , then  $\omega_0 \in \Omega(y, z') \cap \Omega(x, z')$  and  $\Omega(y, z') \subset \Omega(y, z)$ . On the other hand, if  $\sigma(x, z') = \mu$ , then, by Theorem 3.3.8, we can choose  $\mu$  large enough with respect to  $\lambda$ , so that  $\Omega(x, z') \subset \Omega(y, z')$ .  $\square$

**3.5. Probability measures on the maximal boundary.** For each vertex  $x$  of  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , we denote by  $\nu_x$  the regular Borel probability measure on  $\Omega$ , such that, for every  $y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,

$$\nu_x(\Omega(x, y)) = N_\lambda^{-1} = \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} \prod_{\alpha \in R^+} q_\alpha^{-\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} q_{2\alpha}^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle}, \quad \text{if } y \in V_\lambda(x).$$

We notice that in fact there exists a unique regular Borel probability measure on  $\Omega$ , satisfying this property; actually  $\nu_x$  is the measure such that, for every  $f \in \mathcal{C}(\Omega)$ ,

$$J(f) = \int_\Omega f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega),$$

where  $J$  denotes the linear functional on  $\mathcal{C}(\Omega)$  obtained as extension of the linear functional on the space of all locally constant functions on  $\Omega$ , defined as

$$J(f) = N_\lambda^{-1} \sum_{\sigma(x, y) = \lambda} f_y,$$

if, for each  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$ , we set  $f_y = f(\omega)$ ,  $\forall \omega \in \Omega(x, y)$ .

The following property of the measure  $\nu_x$  is a consequence of Theorem 3.3.6 and Theorem 3.3.11.

**Theorem 3.5.1.** Let  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $w, w_0 \in W$ . For each  $c \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta)$ , such that  $\delta(x, c) = w_0$ ,

$$\nu_x(\{ \omega \in \Omega : \rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w \})$$

is independent of  $x$  and  $c$ .

PROOF. Fix  $w_0 \in W$  and a chamber  $c$  such that  $\delta(x, c) = w_0$ ; by Proposition 3.3.6, there exists  $w_1 \in W$  such that, for every  $\omega$ ,  $Q_{w_1}(\omega) \subset Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_c(\omega)$ ; moreover  $\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot \delta(x, d)\delta(d, c)$ , if  $d$  is any chamber of  $Q_{w_1}(\omega)$ . In particular,

$$\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w_1 \delta(d_{w_1}(\omega), c),$$

if  $d_{w_1}(\omega)$  denotes the chamber of  $Q_{w_1}(\omega)$  such that  $\delta(x, d_{w_1}(\omega)) = w_1$ . Therefore, for any  $w \in W$ , we have  $\rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w$  if and only if  $w = w_1 \delta(d_{w_1}(\omega), c)$ , that is if and only if  $\delta(c, d_{w_1}(\omega)) = w^{-1}w_1$ . Hence, by setting  $w^{-1}w_1 = w_2$  and  $\mathcal{C}(w_1, w_2) = \{c' : \delta(x, c') = w_1, \delta(c, c') = w_2\}$ , we have

$$\{\omega \in \Omega : \rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w\} = \bigcup_{c' \in \mathcal{C}(w_1, w_2)} \Omega(x, c').$$

This implies that

$$\nu_x(\{\omega \in \Omega : \rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w\}) = \sum_{c' \in \mathcal{C}(w_1, w_2)} \nu_x(\Omega(x, c')).$$

On the other hand,  $\nu_x(\Omega(x, c'))$  has the same value for each chamber  $c'$  such that  $\delta(x, c') = w_1$ ; therefore, by fixing any chamber  $c'$  such that  $\delta(x, c') = w_1$ ,

$$\nu_x(\{\omega \in \Omega : \rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w\}) = \nu_x(\Omega(x, c')) |\{c' \in \mathcal{C}(\Delta) : \delta(x, c') = w_1, \delta(c, c') = w_2\}|.$$

Thus Theorem 3.3.11 implies that  $\nu_x(\{\omega \in \Omega : \rho_\omega^x(c) = C_0 \cdot w\})$  is independent of the choice of  $x$  and  $c$ , but only depends on  $w, w_0$ .  $\square$

A version of this theorem holds for the set of vertices.

**Theorem 3.5.2.** *Let  $x$  be a special vertex of  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , let  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$  and  $\mu \in \Pi_\lambda$ . For each  $y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , such that  $\sigma(x, y) = \lambda$ ,*

$$\nu_x(\{\omega \in \Omega : \rho_\omega^x(y) = \mu\})$$

*is independent of  $x$  and  $y$ .*

PROOF. Fix  $y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  such that  $\sigma(x, y) = \lambda$ , and consider, for every  $\mu \in \Pi_\lambda$ , the set

$$\Omega_\mu = \{\omega \in \Omega : \rho_\omega^x(y) = \mu\}.$$

If  $\tau(x) = i$ ,  $\tau(y) = j$ , then  $\tau(X_\lambda) = l = \sigma_i^{-1}(j)$ . Therefore

$$\Omega_\mu = \{\omega \in \Omega : v_l(\rho_\omega^x(c_\lambda)) = \mu\},$$

if  $c_\lambda$  denotes, as usual, the chamber containing the vertex  $y$  in a minimal gallery connecting  $x$  and  $y$ . Therefore,  $\Omega_\mu = \{\omega \in \Omega : \rho_\omega^x(y) = C_0 \cdot w, w \in W_\mu\} = \bigcup_{w \in W_\mu} \{\omega \in \Omega : \rho_\omega^x(y) = C_0 \cdot w\}$ , if  $W_\mu$  is the stabilizer of  $\mu$  in  $W$ . Thus Theorem 3.5.1 ends the proof.  $\square$

#### 4. THE $\alpha$ -BOUNDARY $\Omega_\alpha$

**4.1. Walls.** Let  $\Delta$  be an affine building and let  $R$  be its root system. Consider on the fundamental apartment  $\mathbb{A} = \mathbb{A}(R)$  the fundamental sector  $\mathbb{Q}_0 = Q_0(C_0)$ . It is straightforward to call walls of  $\mathbb{Q}_0$  the walls of  $C_0$  containing 0 (see Section 2.10). Actually, we slightly change this definition and we shall call *wall* of  $\mathbb{Q}_0$  the intersection with  $\overline{\mathbb{Q}_0}$  of any hyperplane  $H_i = H_{\alpha_i}$ ,  $i \in I_0$ . Moreover, we say that a wall of  $\mathbb{Q}_0$  is the *i-type wall* of  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ , for each  $i \in I_0$ , if it lies on  $H_i$ . This is the case if and only if it contains the co-type  $i$  panel of  $C_0$ . For every  $i \in I_0$ , we denote by  $H_{0,i}$  the *i-type wall* of  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ .

We extend this definition to each sector of  $\mathbb{A}$  by declaring that, for every special vertex  $X_\lambda$  in  $\mathbb{A}$ , and for every chamber  $C$  sharing  $X_\lambda$ , the walls of the sector  $Q_\lambda(C)$  based at  $X_\lambda$  are the intersection with  $\overline{Q_\lambda(C)}$  of any affine hyperplane  $H_\alpha^k$ ,  $\alpha \in R^+$ ,  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ , which is a wall of the chamber  $C$ . Moreover we say that a wall of  $Q_\lambda(C)$  has type  $i$ , for some  $i \in I_0$ , if there is a type-preserving isomorphism on  $\mathbb{A}$  mapping the wall on an affine hyperplane  $H_i^k = H_{\alpha_i}^k$ , for some  $i \in I_0$  and  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ .

The definition of wall can be extended to each sector of the building; actually, if  $Q_x(c)$  is any sector of  $\Delta$ , and  $\mathcal{A}$  is any apartment of the building containing  $Q_x(c)$ , then the *walls* of  $Q_x(c)$  are the inverse images of the walls of the sector  $Q_\lambda(C) = \psi_{tp}(Q_x(c))$ , under a type-preserving isomorphism  $\psi_{tp} : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$ . Moreover, for every  $i \in I_0$ , a wall of  $Q_x(c)$  has type  $i$ , if its image in  $\mathbb{A}$  has type  $i$ . The previous definition does not depend on the choice of the apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  containing the sector and of the type-preserving isomorphism  $\psi_{tp} : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$ . For every sector  $Q_x(c)$  and for every  $i \in I_0$ , we denote by  $h_{x,i}(c) = h_{x,i}(Q_x(c))$  the type  $i$  wall of the sector. If  $\omega$  is any element of the maximal boundary  $\Omega$ , then, for every  $x \in \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$  and for every  $i \in I_0$ , we simply denote by  $h_{x,i}(\omega)$  the wall of type  $i$  of the sector  $Q_x(\omega)$ . If  $\alpha$  is a simple root, that is  $\alpha = \alpha_i$ , for some  $i \in I_0$ , for every special vertex  $x$  of  $\Delta$ , and for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , we shall denote by  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  the wall of  $Q_x(\omega)$  of type  $i$  and we simply call it the  $\alpha$ -wall of  $Q_x(\omega)$ . In general, for every simple root  $\alpha$ , we shall denote by  $h_{x,\alpha}$  the  $\alpha$ -wall of any sector based at  $x$ .

**Definition 4.1.1.** Let  $x, y \in \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$ ,  $x \neq y$ ; let  $h_{x,\alpha}$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}$  be  $\alpha$ -walls, based at  $x$  and  $y$  respectively.

- (i) The walls  $h_{x,\alpha}$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}$  are said to be equivalent if they definitely coincide, i.e. there is  $h_{z,\alpha}$  such that  $h_{z,\alpha} \subset h_{x,\alpha} \cap h_{y,\alpha}$ .
- (ii) The walls  $h_{x,\alpha}$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}$  are said to be parallel if they are not equivalent, but there is an apartment containing them and, through any type-preserving isomorphism  $\psi_{tp}$  of this apartment onto  $\mathbb{A}$ , they correspond to walls of  $\mathbb{A}$ , lying on parallel affine  $\alpha$ -hyperplanes  $H_\alpha^k, H_\alpha^j$ , for some  $k, j \in \mathbb{Z}$ .
- (iii) The walls  $h_{x,\alpha}$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}$  are said to be definitely parallel if there exist  $h_{x',\alpha} \subset h_{x,\alpha}$  and  $h_{y',\alpha} \subset h_{y,\alpha}$  which are parallel. If  $h_{x,\alpha}$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}$  are definitely parallel, we call distance between the two walls the usual distance between the two hyperplanes of  $\mathbb{A}$ , containing the images of their parallel subwalls, that is the positive integer number  $|j - k|$ , if  $\psi_{tp}(h_{x,\alpha}) = H_\alpha^k$  and  $\psi_{tr}(h_{y,\alpha}) = H_\alpha^j$ .

We remark that if  $h_{x,\alpha}$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}$  are definitely parallel, there exists an apartment containing, say,  $h_{x,\alpha}$  and a subwall of  $h_{y,\alpha}$ .

**Proposition 4.1.2.** For every  $\omega \in \Omega$  and for every pair of special vertices  $x, y \in \mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$ , the walls  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  are equivalent or definitely parallel.

PROOF. Fix  $\omega \in \Omega$ ,  $x \neq y$  in  $\mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$  and consider the  $\alpha$ -walls  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$ . Assume that  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  are not equivalent and prove that they are definitely parallel. We point out that, if there exists an apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  containing  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$ , then the two walls are parallel. Actually, if  $\omega'$  denotes a boundary point  $\alpha$ -equivalent to  $\omega$  and lying onto the apartment  $\mathcal{A}$ , then  $\rho_{\omega'}^x$  is a type-rotating isomorphism from  $\mathcal{A}$  onto  $\mathbb{A}$ , such that  $\rho_{\omega'}^x(h_{x,\alpha}(\omega))$  lies on  $H_\alpha$  and  $\rho_{\omega'}^x(h_{y,\alpha}(\omega))$  lies on  $H_\alpha^k$ , for some  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Hence, in order to prove that  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  are definitely parallel, we only have to prove that there exists an apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  containing subwalls  $h_{x',\alpha}(\omega) \subset h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y',\alpha}(\omega) \subset h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$ . To this end, we shall use induction with respect to the distance between  $x$  and  $y$ .

We consider at first the case when  $\mathcal{V}_{sp}(\Delta)$  contains vertices of different types. This happens for every building of type different from  $\widetilde{G}_2$ . If  $d(x, y) = 1$ , the vertices  $x$  and  $y$  are adjacent; then there exists a chamber  $c$  such that  $x, y \in c$ ; if  $\mathcal{A}$  is an apartment containing  $\omega$  and  $c$ , we have  $Q_x(\omega), Q_y(\omega) \subset \mathcal{A}$ . Thus  $h_\alpha^x(\omega), h_\alpha^y(\omega)$  lie on  $\mathcal{A}$ . Moreover the distance between  $h_\alpha^x(\omega)$  and  $h_\alpha^y(\omega)$  is zero or one. Now assume that, when  $d(x, y) \leq n$ , then  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  have subwalls  $h_{x',\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y',\alpha}(\omega)$  lying on an apartment; hence  $h_{x',\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y',\alpha}(\omega)$  are parallel and their distance is less than or equal to  $n$ . Actually we may assume, without loss of generality, that  $d(x', y') \leq n$ . Let  $d(x, y) = n + 1$  and choose  $z$  such that  $d(y, z) = 1$  and  $d(x, z) = n$ . By inductive hypothesis, there exist  $x', z'$ , with  $d(x', z') = n$ , such that the subwalls  $h_{x',\alpha}(\omega) \subset h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{z',\alpha}(\omega) \subset h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)$  lie on an apartment  $\mathcal{A}_1$  and are parallel, at distance less than or equal to  $n$ . Without loss of generality, we may assume, for ease of notation, that  $x' = x$  and  $z' = z$ . Moreover, if  $c$  is a chamber such that  $y, z \in c$ , then there exists an apartment  $\mathcal{A}_2$ , containing  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega), h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $c$ . We shall prove that there exists an apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  containing  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega), h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$ . If  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  lies on  $\mathcal{A}_1$ , then  $\mathcal{A}_2 = \mathcal{A}_1$ , and the required apartment is  $\mathcal{A}_1$  and, on this apartment, the distance of the parallel hyperplanes  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega), h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  is less than or equal to  $n$ . If, on the contrary,  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  does not lie on  $\mathcal{A}_1$ , we consider two isomorphisms  $\psi_1 : \mathcal{A}_1 \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$  and  $\psi_2 : \mathcal{A}_2 \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$  such that  $\psi_1(h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)) = \psi_2(h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)) = H_{0,\alpha}$ ; then,

$$\psi_1(h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)) = H_{h,\alpha}, \quad \psi_2(h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)) = H_{k,\alpha},$$

for some  $h, k \in \mathbb{Z}$ . When  $hk < 0$ , then  $H_{h,\alpha}$  and  $H_{k,\alpha}$  lie on distinct half-apartments  $\mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^+, \mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^-$ , say  $H_{h,\alpha} \subset \mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^+$  and  $H_{k,\alpha} \subset \mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^-$ ; in this case consider the apartment  $\mathcal{A} = \psi^{-1}(\mathbb{A})$ , if  $\psi = \psi_1$  on  $\mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^+$  and  $\psi = \psi_2$  on  $\mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^-$ . On the contrary, when  $hk > 0$ , then  $H_{h,\alpha}$  and  $H_{k,\alpha}$  lie on a same half-apartment  $\mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^+$  or  $\mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^-$ , say  $H_{h,\alpha}, H_{k,\alpha} \subset \mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^+$ ; in this case consider the apartment  $\mathcal{A} = \psi^{-1}(\mathbb{A})$ , if  $\psi = \psi_1$  on  $\mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^+$  and  $\psi = \psi_2 s_\alpha$  on  $\mathbb{A}_{0,\alpha}^-$ . In both cases  $\mathcal{A}$  is the required apartment, containing  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega), h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$ .

Assume now that  $\Delta$  has type  $\widetilde{G}_2$ . In this case, all special vertices have type 0 and we can not choose  $x, y$  adjacent. However, if we choose as  $x$  and  $y$  the vertices of type 0 of two adjacent chambers  $c, c'$ , it is a consequence of the geometry of the building that the walls  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega), h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  are definitely parallel and have distance 0 or 1. Hence we can use the same inductive argument as before, to conclude.  $\square$

We point out that if  $\Delta$  has type  $\widetilde{C}_n$  or  $\widetilde{BC}_n$ , a wall of type  $n$  of any sector of the building contains special vertices of only one type, that is only of type 0, or only of type  $n$ . (The same is true for a wall of type  $i, i < n$ , of a building of type  $\widetilde{B}_n$ ).

From now on we shall limit to consider walls based at special vertices of the set  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ .

**4.2. The  $\alpha$ -boundary  $\Omega_\alpha$ .** Let  $\alpha$  be a simple root, that is  $\alpha = \alpha_i$ , for some  $i \in I_0$ ; for every special vertex  $x$  of  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , and for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , we consider the  $\alpha$ -wall  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  of  $Q_x(\omega)$ .



**Lemma 4.2.1.** *Let  $\omega_1, \omega_2 \in \Omega$ . If there exists a vertex  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  such that  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega_1) = h_{x,\alpha}(\omega_2)$ , then  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega_1) = h_{y,\alpha}(\omega_2)$ , for every  $y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ .*

PROOF. (i) At first assume that there exists an apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  containing  $Q_x(\omega_1)$  and  $Q_x(\omega_2)$ . Since  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega_1) = h_{x,\alpha}(\omega_2)$ , there exists a type-rotating isomorphism  $\psi_{tr} : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$ , mapping  $Q_x(\omega_1)$  onto  $\mathbb{Q}_0$  and  $Q_x(\omega_2)$  onto  $s_\alpha \mathbb{Q}_0$ . Hence the same property holds for each  $y \in \mathcal{A}$ . This proves that  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega_1) = h_{y,\alpha}(\omega_2)$ , for every  $y \in \mathcal{A}$ . On the other hand, if  $y \notin \mathcal{A}$ , the sectors  $Q_y(\omega_1)$  and  $Q_y(\omega_2)$  do not lie on  $\mathcal{A}$ , but there exists  $z \in \mathcal{A}$ , such that  $Q_z(\omega_1) \subset Q_y(\omega_1)$ ,  $Q_z(\omega_2) \subset Q_y(\omega_2)$  and  $h_{z,\alpha}(\omega_1) = h_{z,\alpha}(\omega_2)$ . Hence  $Q_y(\omega_1) \cap Q_y(\omega_2)$  contains  $h_{z,\alpha}(\omega_1) = h_{z,\alpha}(\omega_2)$ , besides  $y$ . This implies that  $Q_y(\omega_1) \cap Q_y(\omega_2)$  contains the convex hull of  $y$  and  $h_{z,\alpha}(\omega_1) = h_{z,\alpha}(\omega_2)$ , which includes the wall of type  $\alpha$  of the two sectors; thus  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega_1) = h_{y,\alpha}(\omega_2)$ .

(ii) If there is none apartment containing  $Q_x(\omega_1)$  and  $Q_x(\omega_2)$ , then there exists a vertex  $z$  such that  $Q_z(\omega_1) \subset Q_x(\omega_1)$  and  $Q_z(\omega_2) \subset Q_x(\omega_2)$ , and  $Q_z(\omega_1)$  and  $Q_z(\omega_2)$  lie on some apartment  $\mathcal{A}$ ; moreover  $h_{z,\alpha}(\omega_1) = h_{z,\alpha}(\omega_2)$ . Hence, using the same argument as in (i), we complete the proof.  $\square$

**Definition 4.2.2.** *Let  $\omega, \omega' \in \Omega$ . We say that  $\omega$  is  $\alpha$ -equivalent to  $\omega'$ , and we write  $\omega \sim_\alpha \omega'$ , if, for some  $x$ ,  $h_{\alpha,x}(\omega) = h_{\alpha,x}(\omega')$ .*

Lemma 4.2.1 implies that the definition of  $\alpha$ -equivalence does not depend on the vertex  $x$  such that  $h_{\alpha,x}(\omega) = h_{\alpha,x}(\omega')$ . Moreover, if  $\omega$  is  $\alpha$ -equivalent to  $\omega'$ , and  $\mathcal{A} = \mathcal{A}(\omega, \omega')$  denotes any apartment having  $\omega$  and  $\omega'$  as boundary points, then for every  $x \in \mathcal{A}$ , the sectors  $Q_x(\omega)$  and  $Q_x(\omega')$  are  $\alpha$ -adjacent, that is there exists a type rotating isomorphism  $\psi_{tr} : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$ , mapping  $Q_x(\omega)$  onto  $\mathbb{Q}_0$  and  $Q_x(\omega')$  onto  $s_\alpha \mathbb{Q}_0$ . On the contrary, if  $x$  does not lie on any  $\mathcal{A}(\omega, \omega')$ , then  $Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_x(\omega')$  contains properly their common  $\alpha$ -wall.

**Definition 4.2.3.** *We call  $\alpha$ -boundary of the building  $\Delta$  the set  $\Omega_\alpha = \Omega / \sim_\alpha$ , consisting of all equivalence classes  $[\omega]_\alpha$  of boundary points and we denote by  $\eta_\alpha$  any element of  $\Omega_\alpha$ . Hence  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha$ , if  $\omega$  belongs to the equivalence class  $\eta_\alpha$ .*

Fix  $\omega \in \Omega$  and consider the set  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\omega) = \{h_{x,\alpha}(\omega), x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)\}$ . If  $\omega' \sim_\alpha \omega$  then, for every  $x$ ,  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega') = h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and hence  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\omega) = \mathcal{H}_\alpha(\omega')$ . Therefore the set  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\omega)$  only depends on the equivalence class  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha$  represented by  $\omega$  and we shall denote  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\eta_\alpha) = \mathcal{H}_\alpha(\omega)$ , if  $\omega \in \eta_\alpha$ . Moreover, if  $\omega \not\sim_\alpha \omega'$ , then, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega) \neq h_{x,\alpha}(\omega')$  and hence  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\omega) \cap \mathcal{H}_\alpha(\omega') = \emptyset$ . This implies that the map

$$\eta_\alpha \rightarrow \mathcal{H}_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$$

is a bijection between the  $\alpha$ -boundary  $\Omega_\alpha$  and the set  $\{\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)\}$ . In particular, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , each element  $\eta_\alpha$  of  $\Omega_\alpha$  determines one  $\alpha$ -wall based at  $x$ ; we shall denote this wall by  $h_x(\eta_\alpha)$ . Of course,  $h_x(\eta_\alpha) = h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$ , for every  $\omega \in \eta_\alpha$ .

**4.3. Trees at infinity.** Let us consider the  $\alpha$ -boundary  $\Omega_\alpha$ , corresponding to a simple root  $\alpha$  of the building. We claim that it is possible to construct a graph associated to each element  $\eta_\alpha$  of  $\Omega_\alpha$ , and this graph is in fact a tree, whose boundary can be canonically identified with the set of all  $\omega$  belonging to the class  $\eta_\alpha$ . To this end, we shall examine in details, for any class  $\eta_\alpha$ , the set  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  and we prove that the set  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  determines a tree. Proposition 4.1.2 implies the following corollary.

**Corollary 4.3.1.** *For every  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha$ , the set  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  consists of walls equivalent or definitely parallel.*

Let  $\eta_\alpha$  be a fixed element of  $\Omega_\alpha$ ; for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  consider the wall  $h_x(\eta_\alpha)$  of  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  and the class of all walls  $h_{x'}(\eta_\alpha)$ , equivalent to  $h_x(\eta_\alpha)$ , according to Definition 4.1.1, (i). We simply denote by  $\mathbf{x}$  this equivalence class, represented by the wall  $h_x(\eta_\alpha)$ . Obviously,  $\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{y}$  if and only if  $h_x(\eta_\alpha)$  and  $h_y(\eta_\alpha)$  are equivalent.

**Remark 4.3.2.** *Consider, on the fundamental apartment  $\mathbb{A}$ , the  $\alpha$ -wall of any sector  $Q_X$  equivalent to  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ . Each of these walls lies on an affine hyperplane  $H_\alpha^k$ , for some  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ . For every  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ , we simply denote by  $\mathbf{X}_k$  the class of all walls lying on  $H_\alpha^k$ , and we set*

$$\Gamma_0 = \{\mathbf{X}_k, k \in \mathbb{Z}\}.$$

*For every apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  of the building we consider, for any  $\eta_\alpha$ , the walls of  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  lying on  $\mathcal{A}$ , and the equivalence classes  $\mathbf{x}$  represented by these walls. By a type-preserving isomorphism  $\psi_{tp} : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$ , each  $\mathbf{x}$  maps to an element  $\mathbf{X}_k$ , of  $\Gamma_0$ , for some  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ .*

*We recall that if the root system  $R$  has type  $C_n$  or  $BC_n$ , and  $\alpha = \alpha_n$ , then, for every  $j \in \mathbb{Z}$ ,  $H_\alpha^{2j}$  only contains special vertices of type 0 and  $H_\alpha^{2j+1}$  only contains special vertices of type  $n$ . (The same is true if  $R$  has type  $B_n$  and  $\alpha = \alpha_i, i < n$ ). Hence in this case it is natural to endow the set  $\Gamma_0$  with a*

labelling in the following way: we say that  $\mathbf{X}_k$  has type 0, if  $k = 2j$  and has type 1, if  $k = 2j + 1$ , for  $j \in \mathbb{Z}$ . This labelling can be extended to all equivalence classes  $\mathbf{x}$  represented by walls of  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  lying on any apartment  $\mathcal{A}$ , and hence to all walls of the building; we say that  $\mathbf{x}$  has type 0 if (through any type-preserving isomorphism) it maps to some  $\mathbf{X}_{2j}$ , and has type 1, if it maps to some  $\mathbf{X}_{2j+1}$ .

**Definition 4.3.3.** Let  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha$ . We denote by  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  the graph having as vertices the classes  $\mathbf{x}$  of equivalent walls associated to  $\eta_\alpha$ , and as edges the pairs  $[\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}]$  of equivalence classes represented by (definitely parallel) walls  $h_x(\eta_\alpha)$  and  $h_y(\eta_\alpha)$  at distance one.

For every  $\omega \in \eta_\alpha$ , we can then associate to  $\omega$  the graph  $T_\alpha(\omega) = T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  and, for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , we can associate to  $\omega$  the graph of the element  $\eta_\alpha$  of the  $\alpha$ -boundary, represented by  $\omega$ .

We recall that, according to notation of Section 2.16, the simple root  $\alpha$  belongs to  $R_2$  if and only if  $R$  is not reduced and  $\alpha = \alpha_n = e_n$ . In this particular case, for every  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ , we have  $H_\alpha^k = H_{2\alpha}^{2k}$ , hence the parallel hyperplanes of  $\mathbb{A}$ , orthogonal to  $\alpha$  are the hyperplanes  $H_{2\alpha}^h$ , for all  $h \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Moreover, for every  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ ,

$$q_{2\alpha, 2k} = q_{\alpha, k} = q_\alpha = r, \quad q_{2\alpha, 2k+1} = q_{2\alpha} = p.$$

In all other cases, that is for all simple root of a reduced building or for all simple root  $\alpha_i, i \neq n$ , for a building of type  $\widetilde{BC}_n$ , we always have  $\alpha \in R_0$ , and hence

$$q_{\alpha, k} = q_\alpha, \quad \text{for every } k \in \mathbb{Z}.$$

**Proposition 4.3.4.** For every simple root  $\alpha$ , and for every  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha$ , the graph  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  is a tree.

- (i) If  $\alpha \in R_0$ , the tree is homogeneous, with homogeneity  $q_\alpha$ .
- (ii) If  $\alpha \in R_2$ , the tree is labelled and semi-homogeneous; each vertex of type 0 shares  $q_{2\alpha} = p$  edges and each vertex of type 1 shares  $q_\alpha = r$  edges.

PROOF. We have to prove that  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  is connected and has no loops.

Let  $\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}$  be two vertices of the graph. If  $\omega \in \eta_\alpha$  and  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega), h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  are representatives of  $\mathbf{x}$  and  $\mathbf{y}$  respectively, we may assume, without loss of generality, that the two walls are parallel, and hence they lie on an apartment  $\mathcal{A}$ . Let  $n$  be the distance between the two walls on this apartment. We can choose  $x_0, x_1, \dots, x_n$  on  $\mathcal{A}$ , such that  $x_0 \in h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$ ,  $x_n \in h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $d(x_{i-1}, x_i) = 1$ , for every  $i = 1, \dots, n$ . The walls  $h_{x_0,\alpha}(\omega), h_{x_1,\alpha}(\omega), \dots, h_{x_n,\alpha}(\omega)$  are pairwise adjacent on  $\mathcal{A}$  and

$$h_{x_0,\alpha}(\omega) \sim h_{x_1,\alpha}(\omega), \quad h_{x_{n-1},\alpha}(\omega) \sim h_{x_n,\alpha}(\omega).$$

Therefore, if  $\mathbf{x}_i$  is the vertex of the graph represented by  $h_{x_i,\alpha}(\omega)$ , for  $i = 0, \dots, n$ , then  $d(\mathbf{x}_{i-1}, \mathbf{x}_i) = 1$ , for  $i = 0, \dots, n$  and  $\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{x}_0, \mathbf{y} = \mathbf{x}_n$ . This proves that  $\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}$  are connected by a path of length  $n$ .

For every  $n \geq 2$ , let us consider on the graph a path  $\mathbf{x}_0, \dots, \mathbf{x}_n$ , such that  $\mathbf{x}_{i-1} \neq \mathbf{x}_i, \mathbf{x}_{i+1}$ , for  $i = 1, \dots, n-1$ . We shall prove by induction that  $\mathbf{x}_0 \neq \mathbf{x}_n$ . If  $n = 2$ , the property holds by definition; assume the property is true for  $n-1$  and we show that it is true also for  $n$ . Actually, if  $h_{x_0,\alpha}(\omega), \dots, h_{x_{n-1},\alpha}(\omega), h_{x_n,\alpha}(\omega)$  are representatives of the vertices  $\mathbf{x}_0, \dots, \mathbf{x}_{n-1}, \mathbf{x}_n$  respectively, we know that there exists an apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  containing all the walls  $h_{x_0,\alpha}(\omega), \dots, h_{x_{n-1},\alpha}(\omega)$  and on this apartment the distance between  $h_{x_0,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{x_{n-1},\alpha}(\omega)$  is  $n-1$ . On the other hand, it is possible to choose the apartment  $\mathcal{A}$  in such a way that also the wall  $h_{x_n,\alpha}(\omega)$  lies on it. On this apartment,  $d(h_{x_0,\alpha}(\omega), h_{x_n,\alpha}(\omega)) = n$ , as  $h_{x_n,\alpha}(\omega) \neq h_{x_{n-2},\alpha}(\omega)$ . This proves that  $\mathbf{x}_0 \neq \mathbf{x}_n$ .

Finally, if  $R$  is not reduced and  $\alpha = \alpha_n = e_n$ , the parallel hyperplanes of  $\mathbb{A}$ , orthogonal to  $\alpha$ , are the hyperplanes  $H_{2\alpha}^k$ , for all  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Moreover, for every  $j \in \mathbb{Z}$ ,

$$q_{2\alpha, 2j} = q_{\alpha, j} = q_\alpha = r, \quad q_{2\alpha, 2j+1} = q_{2\alpha} = p.$$

Hence, in this case the number of edges sharing any vertex  $\mathbf{x}$  of type 0 is  $r$ , while the number of edges sharing the vertex  $\mathbf{y}$  is  $p$ .

In all other cases, that is for all simple roots of a reduced building or for all simple roots  $\alpha_i, i \neq n$ , for a building of type  $\widetilde{BC}_n$ , we always have  $\alpha \in R_0$ , and hence

$$q_{\alpha, k} = q_\alpha, \quad \text{for every } k \in \mathbb{Z}.$$

Therefore, each wall  $h_x^x(\omega)$  is adjacent to  $q_\alpha$  walls  $h_y^y(\omega)$ ; hence each vertex  $\mathbf{x}$  belongs to  $q_\alpha$  edges.  $\square$

**Remark 4.3.5.** For every apartment  $\mathcal{A}$ , the walls  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  of  $\mathcal{H}(\eta_\alpha)$ , lying on  $\mathcal{A}$ , determine a geodesic  $\gamma(\eta_\alpha)$  of the tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$ , consisting of all vertices  $\mathbf{x}$  associated to these walls and of all edges connecting each pair of adjacent vertices  $\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}$ .

The set  $\Gamma_0$  can be seen as the fundamental geodesic of the tree, since each geodesic  $\gamma(\eta_\alpha)$  of the building is isomorphic to  $\Gamma_0$  through any type-preserving isomorphism  $\psi_{tp} : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}$ , if  $\mathcal{A}$  denotes any apartment containing  $\gamma(\eta_\alpha)$ .

The tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$ , is labelled and semi-homogeneous only when  $R$  is not reduced and  $\alpha = \alpha_n = e_n$ , i.e. only when the building has type  $\widehat{BC}_n$ ; in this case  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  consists only of vertices of type 0. Therefore for such a tree it is straightforward to restrict to consider only its vertices of type 0. Hence, if  $\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}$  are vertices of type 0, then the geodesic  $[\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}]$  has length  $2n$ , for some  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ . Moreover on the fundamental geodesic  $\Gamma_0$  we consider only the vertices  $X_{2n}$ , for  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ .

Proposition 4.3.4 shows that, for every element  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha$ , we may identify the set  $\mathcal{H}_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  with a tree  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$ . Moreover trees  $T_\alpha(\eta_{\alpha,1})$ ,  $T_\alpha(\eta_{\alpha,2})$  associated to any two  $\eta_{\alpha,1}$ ,  $\eta_{\alpha,2}$  in  $\Omega_\alpha$  are isomorphic. For every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , the vertex  $\mathbf{x}$  can be seen as the projection of  $x$  onto the tree  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$ . In this sense we can refer to  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  as to *the tree at infinity* associated to the element  $\eta_\alpha$  of the  $\alpha$ -boundary.

**Proposition 4.3.6.** *For every  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha$ , the set*

$$\{\omega \in \Omega : \omega \in \eta_\alpha\}$$

*can be identified with the boundary  $\partial T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  of the tree  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$ .*

PROOF. We fix  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ . For every  $\omega$  in the class  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha$ , we consider the sector  $Q_x(\omega)$  based at  $x$  and its wall  $h_\alpha^x(\omega)$ . Let us denote by  $h_\alpha^{x_j}(\omega)$ ,  $j \geq 0$ , a sequence of walls lying on  $Q_x(\omega)$  such that

$$h_\alpha^{x_0}(\omega) = h_\alpha^x(\omega) \quad \text{and} \quad d(h_\alpha^{x_j}(\omega), h_\alpha^{x_{j+1}}(\omega)) = 1, \quad j \geq 0.$$

The sequence  $\mathbf{x}_j, j \geq 0$ , is a geodesic of the tree  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  starting from  $\mathbf{x}_0 = \mathbf{x}$  and hence it determines, as usual, a boundary point  $\bar{\omega}$  of the tree. The map  $\omega \rightarrow \bar{\omega}$  is a bijection of  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha$  onto  $\partial T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$ , since each boundary point of the tree can be obtained from a suitable  $\omega$  in the class  $\eta_\alpha$ , with the procedure described before, and  $\bar{\omega}_1 \neq \bar{\omega}_2$ , if  $\omega_1 \neq \omega_2$  are two elements of the same class  $\eta_\alpha$ .  $\square$

Since the trees  $T_\alpha(\eta_{\alpha,1})$ ,  $T_\alpha(\eta_{\alpha,2})$  associated to any two  $\eta_{\alpha,1}$ ,  $\eta_{\alpha,2}$  in  $\Omega_\alpha$  are isomorphic, the same is true for their boundaries  $\partial T_\alpha(\eta_{\alpha,1})$ ,  $\partial T_\alpha(\eta_{\alpha,2})$ . We denote by  $T_\alpha$  an abstract tree such that

$$T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha) \sim T_\alpha, \quad \forall \eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha;$$

moreover we denote by  $\mathbf{t}$  any element of  $T_\alpha$  and by  $\mathbf{b}$  any element of its boundary  $\partial T_\alpha$ .

As a consequence of Proposition 4.3.6, the maximal boundary  $\Omega$  of the building can be decomposed as a disjoint union of boundaries of trees, one for each equivalence class  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha$ :

$$\Omega = \bigcup_{\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha} \partial T(\eta_\alpha).$$

The previous decomposition implies that each boundary point  $\omega$  of the building can be seen as a pair  $(\eta_\alpha, \mathbf{b}) \in \Omega_\alpha \times \partial T_\alpha$ , where  $\eta_\alpha$  is the equivalence class  $[\omega]_\alpha$  containing  $\omega$  and  $\mathbf{b}$  is the boundary point of  $T_\alpha$  corresponding on  $\partial T(\eta_\alpha)$  to  $\bar{\omega}$ . In this sense we may write, up to isomorphism,

$$\Omega = \Omega_\alpha \times \partial T_\alpha.$$

#### 4.4. Orthogonal decomposition with respect to a root $\alpha$ .

**Definition 4.4.1.** *Let  $s_\alpha$  be the reflection with respect to the linear hyperplane  $H_\alpha$  of  $\mathbb{A}$ . For every vector  $v$  of the Euclidean space supporting  $\mathbb{A}$ , we set*

$$P_\alpha(v) = \frac{v - s_\alpha v}{2}, \quad Q_\alpha(v) = \frac{v + s_\alpha v}{2}.$$

By definition,  $P_\alpha(v) + Q_\alpha(v) = v$  and  $Q_\alpha(v) - P_\alpha(v) = s_\alpha v$ . Moreover

$$P_\alpha(s_\alpha v) = -P_\alpha(v) \quad \text{and} \quad Q_\alpha(s_\alpha v) = Q_\alpha(v).$$

We observe that, for every  $v$ ,  $Q_\alpha(v)$  lies on  $H_\alpha$  and  $P_\alpha(v)$  is the component of the vector  $v$ , in the direction orthogonal to the hyperplane  $H_\alpha$ , that is in the direction of the vector  $\alpha$ .

**Proposition 4.4.2.** *Let  $\omega_1, \omega_2$  be  $\alpha$ -equivalent. Then, for every  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,*

$$Q_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_2}(y) - \rho_{\omega_2}(x)) = Q_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_1}(y) - \rho_{\omega_1}(x)).$$

*If  $x, y$  belong to an apartment containing both the boundary points  $\omega_1, \omega_2$ , then*

$$P_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_2}(y) - \rho_{\omega_2}(x)) = -P_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_1}(y) - \rho_{\omega_1}(x)).$$

PROOF. Let  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha$ , for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ . Consider the tree  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  and let  $\mathbf{x}$  and  $\mathbf{y}$  be the vertices of this tree, associated to  $x$  and  $y$  respectively.

If  $\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{y}$ , the walls  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  are equivalent, and hence they intersect in a wall  $h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)$ . In this case,  $Q_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))$  is given by the difference between  $\sigma(y, z)$  and  $\sigma(x, z)$ .

Assume now  $\mathbf{x} \neq \mathbf{y}$ . If  $\mathbf{b}$  is the boundary point of the tree corresponding to  $\omega$ , we consider the geodesics  $[\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}]$ ,  $[\mathbf{y}, \mathbf{b}]$  from  $\mathbf{x}$  and from  $\mathbf{y}$  to  $\mathbf{b}$  respectively. We denote by  $\mathbf{z}$  the vertex of the tree such that  $[\mathbf{z}, \mathbf{b}] = [\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}] \cap [\mathbf{y}, \mathbf{b}]$ , and by  $z$  a vertex of the building corresponding to  $\mathbf{z}$ , such that  $Q_z(\omega) \subset Q_x(\omega) \cap Q_y(\omega)$ . In the case when  $[\mathbf{y}, \mathbf{b}] \subset [\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}]$ , then  $\mathbf{z} = \mathbf{y}$ , and hence  $h_\alpha^z(\omega) \subset h_\alpha^y(\omega)$ . Otherwise,  $h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  are definitely parallel; if  $h_{x',\alpha}(\omega)$  is the subwall of  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  parallel to  $h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)$ , it is easy to check that  $Q_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))$  is given by the difference between  $\sigma(y, z)$  and  $\sigma(x, x')$ . In the case when  $[\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}] \subset [\mathbf{y}, \mathbf{b}]$ , a similar argument shows that  $Q_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))$  is given by the difference between  $\sigma(y, y')$  and  $\sigma(x, z)$ , if we denote by  $h_{y',\alpha}(\omega)$  the subwall of  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  parallel to  $h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)$ . Finally, if  $\mathbf{z} \neq \mathbf{x}$  and  $\mathbf{z} \neq \mathbf{y}$ , then both the walls  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  are definitely parallel to  $h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)$ . If we denote by  $h_{x',\alpha}(\omega)$  and by  $h_{y',\alpha}(\omega)$  the subwall of  $h_{x,\alpha}(\omega)$  and of  $h_{y,\alpha}(\omega)$  respectively, which are parallel to  $h_{z,\alpha}(\omega)$ , then  $Q_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))$  is given by the difference between  $\sigma(y, y')$  and  $\sigma(x, x')$ . In every case  $Q_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))$  is a vector lying on the hyperplane  $H_\alpha$  and it is the same for all boundary points  $\alpha$ -equivalent to  $\omega$ . Assume now that there exists an apartment containing  $x, y$  and both the boundary points  $\omega_1, \omega_2$ . In this particular case,  $\rho_{\omega_2}(y) - \rho_{\omega_2}(x) = s_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_1}(y) - \rho_{\omega_1}(x))$ . Therefore in this case

$$P_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_2}(y) - \rho_{\omega_2}(x)) = -P_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_1}(y) - \rho_{\omega_1}(x)).$$

□

**4.5. Topologies on  $\Omega_\alpha$ .** As the maximal boundary, also each  $\alpha$ -boundary  $\Omega_\alpha$  may be endowed with a totally disconnected compact Hausdorff topology. Let  $x, y$  be special vertices in  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ; consider the set  $\Omega(x, y)$ , defined in Section 3. We define a set of  $\Omega_\alpha$  in the following way:

$$\Omega_\alpha(x, y) = \{\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha, \omega \in \Omega(x, y)\}.$$

Let  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ; the family

$$\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}_\alpha^x = \{\Omega_\alpha(x, y), y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta), y \in \cup h_\alpha^x\}$$

generates a (totally disconnected compact Hausdorff) topology on  $\Omega_\alpha$ ; for every  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha$ , say  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha$ , a local base at  $\eta_\alpha$  is given by

$$\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}_{x,\eta_\alpha} = \{\Omega_\alpha(x, y), y \in Q_x(\omega)\}.$$

We observe that there exists a  $\alpha$ -wall based at  $x$  containing  $y$ , if and only if  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$ , with  $\lambda \in H_{0,\alpha}$ . Then, for every pair of vertices  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , such that  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$ , with  $\lambda \in H_{0,\alpha}$ , we have

$$\Omega_\alpha(x, y) = \{\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha : y \in h_\alpha^x(\eta_\alpha)\}.$$

Moreover the family

$$\mathcal{B}_\alpha^x = \{\Omega_\alpha(x, y), y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta), y \in \cup h_\alpha^x\}$$

generates the same topology on  $\Omega_\alpha$  as before; hence, for every  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha$ , a local base at  $\eta_\alpha$  is given by

$$\mathcal{B}_{x,\eta_\alpha} = \{\Omega_\alpha(x, y), y \in h_x(\eta_\alpha)\}.$$

By the same argument used for the maximal boundary, we can prove that the topology on  $\Omega_\alpha$  does not depend on the particular  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ .

**4.6. Probability measures on the  $\alpha$ - boundary.** For every  $x$  of  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , we define a regular Borel measure  $\nu_x^\alpha$  on  $\Omega_\alpha$ , in the following way. For every  $y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , let  $\lambda = \sigma(x, y)$ ; then  $\sigma(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}) = P_\alpha \lambda$ , if  $\mathbf{x}$  and  $\mathbf{y}$  are the projection of  $x$  and  $y$  on the tree at infinity associated with any  $\omega \in \Omega(x, y)$ . Thus define

$$\nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y)) = \frac{N_{P_\alpha \lambda}^\alpha}{N_\lambda},$$

if  $N_{P_\alpha \lambda}^\alpha = |\{\mathbf{z} : \sigma(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{z}) = P_\alpha \lambda\}|$ . By the same argument used on the maximal boundary we can in fact prove that there exists a unique regular Borel probability measure  $\nu_x^\alpha$  on  $\Omega$ , satisfying this property. We notice that if  $\lambda \in H_{0,\alpha}$ , then  $\mathbf{y} = \mathbf{x}$  and then  $P_\alpha \lambda = \lambda$ . Therefore in this case

$$\nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y)) = \nu_x(\Omega(x, y)).$$

Define

$$R_\alpha^+ = \{\beta \in R^+, \beta \neq \alpha, 2\alpha\};$$

then, recalling the formula for  $N_\lambda$  given in Corollary 2.16.2, we have

$$\begin{aligned}\nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y)) &= \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} \prod_{\beta \in R_\alpha^+} q_\beta^{-\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle}, & \text{if } \lambda \in H_{0, \alpha}, \\ \nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y)) &= \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})(1 + q_\alpha^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} \prod_{\beta \in R_\alpha^+} q_\beta^{-\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle}, & \text{otherwise.}\end{aligned}$$

**4.7. Topologies and probability measures on the trees at infinity.** Let  $T_\alpha$  be the abstract tree isomorphic to each tree at infinity  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  and let  $\partial T_\alpha$  be its boundary. As usual, we denote by  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(T_\alpha)$  the set of all vertices of  $T_\alpha$ , when the tree is homogeneous, or the set of all vertices of type 0, when the tree is semi-homogeneous. For every  $\mathbf{t} \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(T_\alpha)$  and every  $\mathbf{b} \in \partial T_\alpha$ , we denote by  $\gamma(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{b})$  the geodesic from  $\mathbf{t}$  to  $\mathbf{b}$ . It is well known that, for every  $\mathbf{t} \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(T_\alpha)$ , the family

$$\mathcal{B}_\mathbf{t} = \{ B(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}'), \mathbf{t}' \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(T_\alpha) \},$$

where, for every  $\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}' \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(T_\alpha)$ ,  $B(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}') = \{\mathbf{b} \in \partial T_\alpha : \mathbf{t}' \in \gamma(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{b})\}$ , generates a totally disconnected compact Hausdorff topology on  $\partial T_\alpha$ ; moreover for every element  $\mathbf{b}$ , a local base at  $\mathbf{b}$  is given by

$$\mathcal{B}_{\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{b}} = \{ B(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}'), \mathbf{t}' \in \gamma(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{b}) \}.$$

We shall denote by  $\mu_\mathbf{t}$  the usual probability measure on  $\partial T_\alpha$  associated with the isotropic random walk on  $T_\alpha$  starting from the vertex  $\mathbf{t}$ . We refer the reader to [5] and to [1] for the definition of this measure. We recall that, in the homogeneous case, with homogeneity  $q_\alpha$ , we have, for every vertex  $\mathbf{t}'$ ,

$$\mu_\mathbf{t}(B(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}')) = \frac{1}{q_\alpha + 1} q_\alpha^{1-n},$$

if  $n$  is the length of the finite geodesic  $[\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}']$ . Otherwise, in the semi-homogeneous case, with homogeneities  $p, r$ , we have, for every vertex  $\mathbf{t}'$ , at distance  $2n$  from  $\mathbf{t}$ ,

$$\mu_\mathbf{t}(B(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}')) = \frac{1}{p(1+r)} (pr)^{1-n}.$$

Since, for every element  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha$ , the tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$  is isomorphic to the abstract tree  $T_\alpha$ , all previous arguments apply to  $\partial T(\eta_\alpha)$ , if  $\mathbf{t}$  is replaced by the projection  $\mathbf{x}$  on  $T(\eta_\alpha)$  of some  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , and in particular  $\mathbf{e}$  is the projection on  $T(\eta_\alpha)$  of the fundamental vertex  $e$  of the building. We point out that, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}$ , the measure  $\mu_\mathbf{x}$  on  $\partial T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  defined before can be seen as a measure on  $\Omega$ , supported on  $[\omega]_\alpha$ , if  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha$ . Actually, it is easy to check that, if  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha$ , then, through the identification of  $\partial T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  with the subset  $[\omega]_\alpha$  of the maximal boundary, the measure  $\mu_\mathbf{x}$  coincides with the measure  $\nu_{x, \omega}^\alpha$  on  $\Omega$ , obtained as restriction to  $[\omega]_\alpha$  of the probability measure  $\nu_x$  on  $\Omega$ .

**4.8. Decomposition of the measure  $\nu_x$ .** Let  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ; let  $\mathbf{x}$  be its projection on the tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$  associated with an assigned  $\omega \in \Omega$  and let  $\mathbf{t}$  be the element of the abstract tree  $T_\alpha$ , which corresponds to the vertex  $\mathbf{x}$ . For ease of notation, from now on, we identify  $\mathbf{t}$  with  $\mathbf{x}$ . If we identify the maximal boundary  $\Omega$  with  $\Omega_\alpha \times \partial T_\alpha$ , according to Section 4.3, we claim that each probability measure  $\nu_x$  splits as product of the probability measure  $\nu_x^\alpha$  on the  $\alpha$ -boundary  $\Omega_\alpha$  and the canonical probability measure  $\mu_\mathbf{x}$  on the boundary of the tree  $T_\alpha$ . In order to prove this decomposition we consider, for  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , the set  $\Omega(x, y)$ . If  $\omega \in \Omega(x, y)$  and  $\omega = (\eta_\alpha, \mathbf{b})$ , then  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha(x, y)$  and  $\mathbf{b} \in B(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y})$ . Hence

$$\Omega(x, y) = \Omega_\alpha(x, y) \times B(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}).$$

**Proposition 4.8.1.** *For every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , then  $\nu_x = \nu_x^\alpha \times \mu_\mathbf{x}$ .*

PROOF. Let  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$ . Let  $\mathbf{x}$  and  $\mathbf{y}$  be the projection of  $x$  and  $y$  on the tree at infinity associated with any  $\omega \in \Omega(x, y)$ . We prove that

$$\nu_x(\Omega(x, y)) = \nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y)) \mu_\mathbf{x}(B(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y})).$$

If  $\lambda \in H_{0, \alpha}$ , we proved that  $\nu_x(\Omega(x, y)) = \nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y))$ ; on the other hand, in this case  $\mathbf{y} = \mathbf{x}$ , and therefore  $B(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}) = \partial T_\alpha$ . Hence  $\mu_\mathbf{x}(B(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y})) = 1$  and the required statement is proved. Assume now  $\lambda \notin H_{0, \alpha}$ ; in this case  $\mu_\mathbf{x}(B(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y})) = N_{P_\alpha \lambda}^\alpha$ . Then the required formula is a direct consequence of the definition of  $\nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y))$ .  $\square$

## 5. CHARACTERS AND POISSON KERNELS

**5.1. Characters of  $\mathbb{A}$ .** Consider in the fundamental apartment  $\mathbb{A}$  the co-weight lattice  $\widehat{L}$ . We call *character* of  $\mathbb{A}$  any multiplicative complex-valued function  $\chi$  acting on  $\widehat{L}$ :

$$\chi(\lambda_1 + \lambda_2) = \chi(\lambda_1) \chi(\lambda_2), \quad \forall \lambda_1, \lambda_2 \in \widehat{L}.$$

We assume, without loss of generality, that a character of  $\mathbb{A}$  is the restriction to  $\widehat{L}$  of a multiplicative complex-valued function acting on  $\mathbb{V}$ . We denote by  $\mathbf{X}(\widehat{L})$  the group of all characters of  $\mathbb{A}$ . If  $n = \dim \mathbb{V}$ , then  $\mathbf{X}(\widehat{L}) \cong (\mathbb{C}^\times)^n$ , and the group  $\mathbf{X}(\widehat{L})$  can be endowed with the weak topology and also with the usual measure of  $\mathbb{C}^n$ .

The Weyl group  $\mathbf{W}$  acts on  $\mathbf{X}(\widehat{L})$  in the following way: for every  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$  and for every  $\chi \in \mathbf{X}(\widehat{L})$ ,

$$(\mathbf{w}\chi)(\lambda) = \chi(\mathbf{w}^{-1}(\lambda)), \quad \text{for all } \lambda \in \widehat{L}.$$

It is immediate to observe that  $\mathbf{w}\chi$  is a character and we simply denote  $\chi^{\mathbf{w}} = \mathbf{w}\chi$ .

**5.2. The fundamental character  $\chi_0$  of  $\mathbb{A}$ .** We shall be interested in a particular character of  $\mathbb{A}$ .

**Definition 5.2.1.** We denote by  $\chi_0$  the following function on  $\widehat{L}$ :

$$\chi_0(\lambda) = \prod_{\alpha \in R^+} q_\alpha^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} q_{2\alpha}^{-\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle}, \quad \forall \lambda \in \widehat{L}.$$

Being  $\alpha$  a linear functional on the vector space  $\mathbb{V}$  supporting  $\mathbb{A}$ , the function  $\chi_0$  is a character of  $\mathbb{A}$ , called the *fundamental* character of  $\mathbb{A}$ . Since each  $\alpha$  in the previous formula is a positive root (with respect to  $\mathbb{Q}_0$ ) then  $\chi_0(\lambda) > 1$ , for all  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ .

If  $R$  is reduced, then  $2\alpha \notin R$  and therefore  $q_{2\alpha} = 1$ , for every  $\alpha \in R$ ; hence

$$\chi_0(\lambda) = \prod_{\alpha \in R^+} q_\alpha^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle}.$$

In particular if  $R$  is reduced and all roots have the same length, that is for buildings of type  $\widetilde{A}_n$ ,  $\widetilde{D}_n$ ,  $\widetilde{E}_6$ ,  $\widetilde{E}_7$  and  $\widetilde{E}_8$ , then  $q_\alpha = q$ , for every  $\alpha \in R^+$  and

$$\chi_0(\lambda) = q^{\sum_{\alpha \in R^+} \langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} = q^{2\langle \lambda, \delta \rangle},$$

if  $\delta = \frac{1}{2}(\sum_{\alpha \in R^+} \alpha)$ . Instead, if  $R$  is reduced but it contains long and short roots, then, denoting by  $\alpha$  any long root and by  $\beta$  any short root and setting  $\delta_l = \frac{1}{2}(\sum \alpha)$ ,  $\delta_s = \frac{1}{2}(\sum \beta)$ , it follows that

$$\chi_0(\lambda) = q^{2\langle \lambda, \delta_l \rangle} p^{2\langle \lambda, \delta_s \rangle}.$$

This happens for buildings of type  $\widetilde{B}_n$ ,  $\widetilde{C}_n$ ,  $\widetilde{F}_4$  and  $\widetilde{G}_2$ .

Assume now that  $R$  is not reduced, that is the building is of type  $\widetilde{(BC)}_n$ . In this case  $R = R_0 \cup R_1 \cup R_2$ . We denote by  $\alpha, \beta$  and  $\gamma$  any root of  $R_0, R_1$  and  $R_2$  respectively. Then, keeping in mind that  $R_2 = \{\beta/2, \beta \in R_1\}$ , it follows that

$$\begin{aligned} \chi_0(\lambda) &= \prod_{\alpha \in R_0^+} q_\alpha^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} \prod_{\beta \in R_1^+} q_\beta^{\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} \prod_{\gamma \in R_2^+} q_\gamma^{\langle \lambda, \gamma \rangle} q_{2\gamma}^{-\langle \lambda, \gamma \rangle} = \prod_{\alpha \in R_0^+} q_\alpha^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} \prod_{\beta \in R_1^+} q_\beta^{\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} \prod_{\beta \in R_1^+} q_{\beta/2}^{\langle \lambda, \beta/2 \rangle} q_\beta^{-\langle \lambda, \beta/2 \rangle} \\ &= \prod_{\alpha \in R_0^+} q_\alpha^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} \prod_{\beta \in R_1^+} (q_{\beta/2} q_\beta)^{\langle \lambda, \beta/2 \rangle} = q^{2\langle \lambda, \delta_0 \rangle} (pr)^{\langle \lambda, \delta_1 \rangle} \end{aligned}$$

if  $\delta_0 = \frac{1}{2}(\sum \alpha)$ ,  $\delta_1 = \frac{1}{2} \sum \beta$ .

We notice that, by Proposition 2.16.1, then, for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ ,

$$\chi_0(\lambda) = q_{t_\lambda}.$$

More generally, if  $\lambda$  is any element of  $\widehat{L}$ , and  $t_\lambda = u_\lambda g_l$ , with  $u_\lambda = s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_r}$ , then the same argument used in Proposition 2.16.1 shows that,

$$\chi_0(\lambda) = \prod_{j \in J^+} q_{i_j} \cdot \prod_{j \in J^-} q_{i_j}^{-1},$$

where

$$J^+ = \{j : s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_{j-1}}(C_0) \prec s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_j}(C_0)\}$$

$$J^- = \{j : s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_j}(C_0) \prec s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_{j-1}}(C_0)\}.$$

Actually, we notice that, when  $\lambda$  is dominant, then  $J^- = \emptyset$  and thus  $J^+ = \{1, \dots, r\}$ ; so we get the previous formula for  $\chi_0(\lambda)$ .

We can easily compute the fundamental character in each simple co-root  $\alpha^\vee$ . We consider separately the reduced and non-reduced case.

**Proposition 5.2.2.** *Let  $R$  be a reduced root system; for every simple root  $\alpha$ , then*

$$\chi_0(\alpha^\vee) = q_\alpha^2.$$

PROOF. We notice that, for every simple  $\alpha$ , we have  $\langle \alpha^\vee, \delta \rangle = 1$ . This is a consequence of (13.3) in [6].  $\square$

**Proposition 5.2.3.** *Let  $R$  be a non-reduced root system; then*

- (i)  $\chi_0(\alpha^\vee) = q^2$ , for every  $\alpha = e_i - e_{i+1}$ ,  $i = 1, \dots, n-1$ ;
- (ii)  $\chi_0(\beta^\vee) = pr$ , for  $\beta = 2e_n$ .

PROOF. We compute  $\chi_0(\alpha^\vee)$  and  $\chi_0(\beta^\vee)$  by using the formula of  $\chi_0(\lambda)$  given above.

- (i) If  $\alpha = \alpha_i = e_i - e_{i+1}$ , for some  $i = 1, \dots, n-1$ , then  $\alpha_i^\vee = \alpha_i$ , and, by definition,

$$\begin{aligned} \chi_0(\alpha_i^\vee) &= \chi_0(\alpha_i) = \left( \prod_{\alpha \in R_0^+} q^{\langle \alpha_i, \alpha \rangle} \right) \left( \prod_{\beta \in R_1^+} p^{\langle \alpha_i, \beta \rangle} \left( \frac{r}{p} \right)^{\langle \alpha_i, \beta/2 \rangle} \right) \\ &= q^{\langle \alpha_i, \sum_{\alpha \in R_0^+} \alpha \rangle} p^{\langle \alpha_i, \sum_{\beta \in R_1^+} \beta \rangle} \left( \frac{r}{p} \right)^{\langle \alpha_i, \sum_{\beta \in R_1^+} \beta/2 \rangle}. \end{aligned}$$

We notice that

$$\sum_{\alpha \in R_0^+} \alpha = 2[(n-1)e_1 + (n-2)e_2 + \dots + e_{n-1}] \quad \text{and} \quad \sum_{\beta \in R_1^+} \beta = 2 \sum_{k=1}^n e_k.$$

Hence, for every  $i = 1, \dots, n-1$ ,

$$\langle \alpha_i, \sum_{\alpha \in R_0^+} \alpha \rangle = 2[(n-i) - (n-i-1)] = 2 \quad \text{and} \quad \langle \alpha_i, \sum_{\beta \in R_1^+} \beta \rangle = 0,$$

since  $\langle e_i - e_{i+1}, 2e_k \rangle = 2, -2, 0$ , if  $k = i; k = i+1$  or  $k \neq i, i+1$  respectively. Therefore

$$\prod_{\alpha \in R_0^+} q^{\langle \alpha_i, \alpha \rangle} = q^2 \quad \text{and} \quad \prod_{\beta \in R_1^+} p^{\langle \alpha_i, \beta \rangle} \left( \frac{r}{p} \right)^{\langle \alpha_i, \beta/2 \rangle} = 1$$

and we conclude that  $\chi_0(\alpha_i^\vee) = q^2$ , for every  $i$ .

- (ii) If  $\beta = \beta_n = 2e_n$ , then  $\beta^\vee = e_n$ ; therefore

$$\begin{aligned} \chi_0(\beta_n^\vee) &= \left( \prod_{\alpha \in R_0^+} q^{\langle \beta_n^\vee, \alpha \rangle} \right) \left( \prod_{\beta \in R_1^+} p^{\langle \beta_n^\vee, \beta \rangle} \left( \frac{r}{p} \right)^{\langle \beta_n^\vee, \beta/2 \rangle} \right) \\ &= q^{\langle \beta_n^\vee, \sum_{\alpha \in R_0^+} \alpha \rangle} p^{\langle \beta_n^\vee, \sum_{\beta \in R_1^+} \beta \rangle} \left( \frac{r}{p} \right)^{\langle \beta_n^\vee, \sum_{\beta \in R_1^+} \beta/2 \rangle}. \end{aligned}$$

On the other hand

$$\langle \beta_n^\vee, \sum_{\alpha \in R_0^+} \alpha \rangle = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad \langle \beta_n^\vee, \sum_{\beta \in R_1^+} \beta \rangle = 2,$$

since  $\langle \beta_n^\vee, e_k \rangle = \langle e_n, 2e_k \rangle = 2$  or  $0$ , according if  $k = n$  or  $k \neq n$ . Therefore

$$\prod_{\alpha \in R_0^+} q^{\langle \beta_n^\vee, \alpha \rangle} = 1, \quad \prod_{\beta \in R_1^+} p^{\langle \beta_n^\vee, \beta \rangle} = p^2, \quad \prod_{\beta \in R_1^+} \left( \frac{r}{p} \right)^{\langle \beta_n^\vee, \beta/2 \rangle} = \frac{r}{p}$$

and we conclude that  $\chi_0(\beta^\vee) = pr$ .  $\square$

For every simple root  $\alpha$  we define, for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$ ,

$$\chi_0^\alpha(\lambda) = \prod_{\beta \in R_\alpha^+} q_\beta^{\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{-\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle}.$$

Obviously  $\chi_0^\alpha$  is a character on  $\mathbb{A}$ ; moreover it is easy to check that, if  $\lambda \in H_{0,\alpha}$ , then

$$\chi_0^\alpha(\lambda) = \chi_0(\lambda),$$

since for every  $\lambda \in H_{0,\alpha}$ , we have  $\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle = \langle \lambda, 2\alpha \rangle = 0$  and therefore

$$\prod_{\beta \in R_\alpha^+} q_\beta^{\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{-\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} = \prod_{\beta \in R^+} q_\beta^{\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{-\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} = \chi_0(\lambda).$$

Let  $T_\alpha$  be the abstract tree isomorphic to each tree at infinity  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$ . We denote by  $\Gamma_0$  the fundamental geodesic of the tree and by  $\Gamma_0^+$  the fundamental geodesic based at 0. We define a character  $\bar{\chi}_0$  on  $\Gamma_0$  in the following way:

$$\begin{aligned} \bar{\chi}_0(X_n) &= q_\alpha^n, \text{ if } X_n \text{ is the vertex of } \Gamma_0^+ \text{ at distance } n \text{ from 0, in the homogeneous case;} \\ \bar{\chi}_0(X_{2n}) &= (pr)^n, \text{ if } X_{2n} \text{ is the vertex of } \Gamma_0^+ \text{ at distance } 2n \text{ from 0, otherwise.} \end{aligned}$$

The characters  $\chi_0, \chi_0^\alpha$  and  $\bar{\chi}_0$  are related through the operators  $P_\alpha$  and  $Q_\alpha$  defined in Section 4.4, as the following lemma shows.

**Lemma 5.2.4.** *Let  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$ ; assume  $\lambda \in H_{n,\alpha}$ , if  $\alpha \in R_0$ , and  $\lambda \in H_{2n,\alpha}$ , if  $\alpha \in R_2$ . Then*

$$\begin{aligned} (i) \quad & \chi_0(Q_\alpha(\lambda)) = \chi_0^\alpha(Q_\alpha(\lambda)) = \chi_0^\alpha(\lambda), \\ (ii) \quad & \chi_0(P_\alpha(\lambda)) = \begin{cases} \bar{\chi}_0(\mathbf{X}_n) = q_\alpha^n, & \text{if } \alpha \in R_0, \\ \bar{\chi}_0(\mathbf{X}_{2n}) = (pr)^n, & \text{if } \alpha \in R_2. \end{cases} \end{aligned}$$

PROOF. (i) We notice at first that  $\langle Q_\alpha(\lambda), \alpha \rangle = 0$ , for every  $\alpha$ . Hence

$$\chi_0^\alpha(Q_\alpha(\lambda)) = \prod_{\beta \in R_\alpha^+} q_\beta^{\langle Q_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{-\langle Q_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} = \prod_{\beta \in R^+} q_\beta^{\langle Q_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{-\langle Q_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} = \chi_0(Q_\alpha(\lambda)).$$

Moreover it is easy to prove that

$$\prod_{\beta \in R_\alpha^+} q_\beta^{\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{-\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} = 1.$$

Actually, for every  $\beta \in R_\alpha^+$  the root  $s_\alpha \beta$  belongs to  $R_\alpha^+$ , and  $\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle = -\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \sigma_\alpha \beta \rangle$ . Therefore,

$$\chi_0^\alpha(\lambda) = \prod_{\beta \in R_\alpha^+} q_\beta^{\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{-\langle \lambda, \beta \rangle} = \prod_{\beta \in R_\alpha^+} q_\beta^{\langle Q_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{-\langle Q_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} \prod_{\beta \in R_\alpha^+} q_\beta^{\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{-\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} = \chi_0^\alpha(Q_\alpha(\lambda)).$$

(ii) By the same argument of (i), we have

$$\chi_0(P_\alpha(\lambda)) = q_\alpha^{\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \alpha \rangle} q_{2\alpha}^{-\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \alpha \rangle} \prod_{\beta \in R_\alpha^+} q_\beta^{\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} q_{2\beta}^{-\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \beta \rangle} = q_\alpha^{\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \alpha \rangle} q_{2\alpha}^{-\langle P_\alpha(\lambda), \alpha \rangle} = q_\alpha^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} q_{2\alpha}^{-\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle};$$

therefore (ii) is proved, because

$$q_\alpha^{\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} q_{2\alpha}^{-\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle} = \begin{cases} \bar{\chi}_0(\mathbf{X}_n) & \text{if } \alpha \in R_0, \\ \bar{\chi}_0(\mathbf{X}_{2n}) & \text{if } \alpha \in R_2. \end{cases}$$

□

**Corollary 5.2.5.** *For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$ ,  $\chi_0(\lambda) = \chi_0^\alpha(Q_\alpha(\lambda)) \bar{\chi}_0(\mathbf{X}_\lambda)$ , if  $\mathbf{X}_\lambda$  is the vertex of  $\Gamma_0$  corresponding to  $P_\alpha(\lambda)$ .*

Let  $\rho_{\mathbf{b}}$  be the retraction of the tree on  $\Gamma_0$ , with respect to the boundary point  $\mathbf{b}$ , such that  $\rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\gamma(\mathbf{e}, \mathbf{b})) = \Gamma_0^+$ . (Here  $\mathbf{e}$  denotes the fundamental vertex of the tree). An immediate consequence of Lemma 5.2.4 is the following proposition.

**Proposition 5.2.6.** *Let  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ . Let  $\mathbf{x}$  and  $\mathbf{y}$  be the projection of  $x$  and  $y$  on the tree at infinity  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  associated with  $\omega$ . Then*

$$\begin{aligned} (i) \quad & \chi_0(Q_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))) = \chi_0^\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)), \\ (ii) \quad & \chi_0(P_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))) = \bar{\chi}_0(\rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\mathbf{y}) - \rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\mathbf{x})). \end{aligned}$$

PROOF. Let  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ . If  $\lambda = \rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)$ , (i) follows from Lemma 5.2.4, (i).

Let  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega]_\alpha$ , and consider the vertices  $\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}$  of the tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$ , corresponding to  $x, y$ . If  $\mathbf{b}$  is the boundary point of this tree, corresponding to  $\omega$ , then  $\mathbf{b} \in B(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y})$ ; this implies that  $\rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\mathbf{y}) - \rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\mathbf{x}) = n$ , if  $\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle = n$ . Hence (ii) follows from Lemma 5.2.4, (ii). □



**5.3. Probability measures on the boundaries.** The measure  $\nu_x$  defined, for any  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , on the maximal boundary  $\Omega$  can be characterized in terms of the character  $\chi_0$ .

**Proposition 5.3.1.** *Let  $x$  and  $y$  be vertices of  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ; then, for every  $\omega \in \Omega(x, y)$ ,*

$$\nu_x(\Omega(x, y)) = \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} \chi_0^{-1}(\rho_\omega^x(y)) = \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} \chi_0^{-1}(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)).$$

PROOF. Since  $\chi_0(\lambda) = q_{t_\lambda}$ , for every  $\lambda \in \hat{L}^+$ , then, by definition of  $\nu_x$ , we have, for each  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$ ,

$$\nu_x(\Omega(x, y)) = \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} \chi_0^{-1}(\lambda).$$

On the other hand, in Section 3.3 we have proved that, if  $y \in \Omega_x(\omega)$ , then  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = \sigma(x, y)$ , and that  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = \rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)$ . Therefore the required formula is proved.  $\square$

Let  $\alpha$  be any simple root of the root system  $R$  associated with  $\Delta$ . The measure  $\nu_x^\alpha$  defined in Section 4.6 on the  $\alpha$ -boundary can be characterized in terms of the character  $\chi_0^\alpha$ .

**Proposition 5.3.2.** *Let  $\lambda \in \hat{L}^+$ , and  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$ ; then, for every  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha(x, y)$  and for every  $\omega$  in the class  $\eta_\alpha$ ,*

$$\begin{aligned} \nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y)) &= \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} (\chi_0^\alpha)^{-1}(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)), & \text{if } \lambda \in H_{0,\alpha} \\ \nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y)) &= \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})(1 + q_\alpha^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} (\chi_0^\alpha)^{-1}(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)), & \text{otherwise.} \end{aligned}$$

PROOF. Recalling the definition of the character  $\chi_0^\alpha$  we have

$$\begin{aligned} \nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y)) &= \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} (\chi_0^\alpha)^{-1}(\lambda), & \text{if } \lambda \in H_{0,\alpha}, \\ \nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y)) &= \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})(1 + q_\alpha^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} (\chi_0^\alpha)^{-1}(\lambda), & \text{otherwise.} \end{aligned}$$

On the other hand, for every  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha(x, y)$  and for every  $\omega$  in the class  $\eta_\alpha$ ,

$$\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x) = \lambda, \quad \text{if } \sigma(x, y) = \lambda.$$

In particular, if we assume  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$ , with  $\lambda \in H_{0,\alpha}$ , then the vector  $\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)$  belongs to  $H_{0,\alpha}$ .  $\square$

Taking in account Proposition 5.2.6, we can express the measures  $\nu_x^\alpha$  and  $\mu_\mathbf{x}$  in terms of the character  $\chi_0$  and the operators  $P_\alpha$  and  $Q_\alpha$ .

**Corollary 5.3.3.** *Let  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $y \in V_\lambda(x)$ . Let  $\mathbf{x}$  and  $\mathbf{y}$  be the projection of  $x$  and  $y$  on the tree at infinity  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$  associated with any  $\omega \in \Omega(x, y)$ . Then*

$$\nu_x^\alpha(\Omega_\alpha(x, y)) = \begin{cases} \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} (\chi_0)^{-1}(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)), & \lambda \in H_{0,\alpha}, \\ \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})(1 + q_\alpha^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} (\chi_0)^{-1}(Q_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))) & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

Moreover

$$\mu_\mathbf{x}(B(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y})) = \begin{cases} 1, & \text{if } \lambda \in H_{0,\alpha}, \\ \frac{q_\alpha}{1 + q_\alpha} (\chi_0)^{-1}(P_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))), & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

Therefore, in view of Corollaries 5.3.3, the decomposition of the measure  $\nu_x$  for the maximal boundary, stated in Section 4.8, is a direct consequence of the orthogonal decomposition  $\chi_0(\lambda) = \chi_0(P_\alpha(\lambda)) \chi_0(Q_\alpha(\lambda))$ .

#### 5.4. Poisson kernel and Poisson transform.

**Proposition 5.4.1.** *For  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  the measures  $\nu_x, \nu_y$  are mutually absolutely continuous and the Radon-Nikodym derivative of  $\nu_y$  with respect to  $\nu_x$  is given by*

$$\frac{d\nu_y}{d\nu_x}(\omega) = \chi_0(\rho_\omega^x(y)) = \chi_0(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)), \quad \forall \omega \in \Omega.$$

PROOF. We fix  $x, y$  and  $\omega$ ; by Corollary 3.3.9, we can choose a special vertex  $z$  lying into  $Q_y(\omega) \cap Q_x(\omega)$ , so that  $\Omega(x, z) = \Omega(y, z)$ . We set  $\Omega_z = \Omega(x, z) = \Omega(y, z)$ . Of course  $\omega$  belongs to  $\Omega_z$ . We have, by Proposition 5.3.1,

$$\begin{aligned}\nu_x(\Omega_z) &= \nu_x(\Omega(x, z)) = \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} \chi_0^{-1}(\rho_\omega(z) - \rho_\omega(x)), \\ \nu_y(\Omega_z) &= \nu_y(\Omega(y, z)) = \frac{\mathbf{W}_\lambda(q^{-1})}{\mathbf{W}(q^{-1})} \chi_0^{-1}(\rho_\omega(z) - \rho_\omega(y)).\end{aligned}$$

So we conclude that

$$\frac{\nu_y(\Omega_z)}{\nu_x(\Omega_z)} = \frac{\chi_0^{-1}(\rho_\omega(z) - \rho_\omega(y))}{\chi_0^{-1}(\rho_\omega(z) - \rho_\omega(x))} = \chi_0(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)).$$

This proves that  $\nu_y$  is absolutely continuous with respect to  $\nu_x$  and shows the required formula for the Radon-Nikodym derivative of  $\nu_y$  with respect to  $\nu_x$ .  $\square$

**Definition 5.4.2.** We call Poisson kernel of the building  $\Delta$  the function

$$P(x, y, \omega) = \chi_0(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)) = \chi_0(\rho_\omega^x(y)), \quad \forall x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) \text{ and } \forall \omega \in \Omega.$$

This definition does not depend on the choice of the special vertex  $e$ . By Proposition 5.4.1, for every choice of  $x, y$  in  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , the function  $P(x, y, \cdot)$  is the Radon-Nikodym derivative of  $\nu_y$  with respect to  $\nu_x$ :

$$\frac{d\nu_y}{d\nu_x}(\omega) = P(x, y, \omega), \quad \forall \omega \in \Omega.$$

Using the same argument of Proposition 5.4.1, we can prove the following proposition.

**Proposition 5.4.3.** For  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , the measures  $\nu_x^\alpha$ ,  $\nu_y^\alpha$  are mutually absolutely continuous and

$$\frac{d\nu_y^\alpha}{d\nu_x^\alpha}(\eta_\alpha) = \chi_0^\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)), \quad \forall \omega \in \eta_\alpha, \quad \forall \eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha.$$

We shall denote, for every  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and for every  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha$ ,

$$P^\alpha(x, y, \eta_\alpha) = \frac{d\nu_y^\alpha}{d\nu_x^\alpha}(\eta_\alpha) = \chi_0^\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)), \quad \forall \omega \in \eta_\alpha.$$

It is known that, for every pair of vertices  $\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}'$  in  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(T_\alpha)$ , the measure  $\mu_{\mathbf{t}'}$  is absolutely continuous with respect to  $\mu_{\mathbf{t}}$ , and the Radon-Nikodym derivative  $d\mu_{\mathbf{t}'} / d\mu_{\mathbf{t}}(\mathbf{b})$  is the Poisson kernel  $P(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}', \mathbf{b})$ , where

$P(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}', \mathbf{b}) = q_\alpha^{n-1}$ , if  $d(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}') = n$ , in the homogeneous case

$P(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}', \mathbf{b}) = (pr)^{n-1}$ , if  $d(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}') = 2n$ , in the semi-homogeneous case.

In both cases, as a straightforward consequence of the definition,

$$P(\mathbf{t}, \mathbf{t}', \mathbf{b}) = \bar{\chi}_0(\rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\mathbf{t}') - \rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\mathbf{t})), \quad \forall \mathbf{b} \in \partial T_\alpha.$$

Since, for every pair of vertices  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , the measure  $\nu_y$  on  $\Omega$  is absolutely continuous with respect to  $\nu_x$ , the measure  $\nu_y^\alpha$  on  $\Omega_\alpha$  is absolutely continuous with respect to  $\nu_x^\alpha$  and the measure  $\mu_{\mathbf{y}}$  on  $\partial T_\alpha$  is absolutely continuous with respect to  $\mu_{\mathbf{x}}$ ; actually we have the following result.

**Corollary 5.4.4.** Let  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , and  $\omega \in \Omega$ . If  $\omega = (\eta_\alpha, \mathbf{b})$ , and  $\mathbf{x}$  and  $\mathbf{y}$  are the projection of  $x$  and  $y$  on the tree at infinity  $T_\alpha(\eta_\alpha)$ , then

$$P(x, y, \omega) = P^\alpha(x, y, \eta_\alpha) P(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}, \mathbf{b}).$$

PROOF. By Proposition 5.2.6, for every  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , and every  $\omega \in \Omega$ ,

$$P^\alpha(x, y, \eta_\alpha) = \chi_0(Q_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))) \quad \text{and} \quad P(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}, \mathbf{b}) = \chi_0(P_\alpha(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x))).$$

Therefore, the decomposition of the Poisson kernel  $P(x, y, \omega)$  is a direct consequence of the orthogonal decomposition  $\chi_0(\lambda) = \chi_0(P_\alpha(\lambda)) \chi_0(Q_\alpha(\lambda))$ .  $\square$

Definition 5.4.2 can be generalized, if the character  $\chi_0$  is replaced by any character  $\chi$ .

**Definition 5.4.5.** We call generalized Poisson kernel of the building  $\Delta$  associated with the character  $\chi$  the function

$$P^\chi(x, y, \omega) = \chi(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)), \quad \forall x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) \text{ and } \forall \omega \in \Omega.$$

It is obvious that also this definition does not depend on the choice of the vertex  $e$ . According to this definition,  $P(x, y, \omega) = P^{x_0}(x, y, \omega)$ .

The following proposition shows the properties of any function  $P^x(x, y, \omega)$ .

**Proposition 5.4.6.** *Let  $\chi$  be a character on  $\mathbb{A}$ ; then,*

(i)  $P^x(x, x, \omega) = 1$ , for every  $x$  and every  $\omega$ ; moreover, for every  $x, y$  and every  $\omega$ ,

$$P^x(y, x, \omega) = (P^x(x, y, \omega))^{-1} = P^{x^{-1}}(x, y, \omega);$$

(ii) for every  $x$  and every  $\omega$ , the function  $P^x(x, \cdot, \omega)$  is constant on the set of vertices

$$\{y \in \widehat{V}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, y) = \lambda, \rho_\omega^x(y) = \mu\},$$

for any  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$  and  $\mu \in \Pi_\lambda$ .

(iii) for every  $x, y$ , the function  $P^x(x, y, \cdot)$  is locally constant on  $\Omega$ , and, if  $\sigma(x, y) = \lambda$ , then  $P^x(x, y, \omega) = \chi(\lambda)$ , for all  $\omega \in \Omega(x, y)$ .

PROOF. (i) and (ii) follow immediately from the definition. Moreover (iii) is a consequence of the properties of the retraction  $\rho_\omega^x$ , proved in Section 3.3. Actually, if  $\sigma(x, y) = \lambda$ , and we choose  $\mu$  big enough with respect to  $\lambda$ , then  $\Omega = \cup_{z \in V_\mu(x)} \Omega(x, z)$  and  $\rho_\omega^x(y)$  does not depend on the choice of  $\omega$  in each set  $\Omega(x, z)$ . In particular,  $\rho_\omega^x(y) = \lambda$ , for all  $\omega \in \Omega(x, y)$ .  $\square$

**Definition 5.4.7.** *Let  $x_0 \in \widehat{V}(\Delta)$  and let  $\chi$  be a character on  $\mathbb{A}$ . For any complex valued function  $f$  on  $\Omega$ , we call generalized Poisson transform of  $f$  of initial point  $x_0$ , associated with the character  $\chi$ , the function on  $\widehat{V}(\Delta)$  defined by*

$$\mathcal{P}_{x_0}^\chi f(x) = \int_{\Omega} P^x(x_0, x, \omega) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) = \int_{\Omega} \chi(\rho_\omega(x) - \rho_\omega(x_0)) f(\omega) d\nu_{x_0}(\omega), \quad \forall x \in \widehat{V}(\Delta),$$

whenever the integral exists.

In particular, we set  $\mathcal{P}_{x_0} = \mathcal{P}_{x_0}^{x_0}$  and  $\mathcal{P} = \mathcal{P}_e$ .

## 6. THE ALGEBRA $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ AND ITS EIGENVALUES

**6.1. The algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ .** For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , we define an operator  $A_\lambda$ , acting on the space of complex valued functions  $f$  on  $\widehat{V}(\Delta)$ , by

$$(A_\lambda f)(x) = \sum_{y \in V_\lambda(x)} f(y) = \sum_{y \in \widehat{V}(\Delta)} \mathbb{I}_{V_\lambda(x)}(y) f(y), \quad \text{for all } x \in \widehat{V}(\Delta).$$

The operators  $A_\lambda$  are linear; moreover, for each  $y$ , the coefficient  $\mathbb{I}_{V_\lambda(x)}(y)$  only depends on  $\lambda$ . We notice that the operators  $\{A_\lambda, \lambda \in \widehat{L}^+\}$  are linearly independent. Actually, if assume  $\sum_{\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+} a_\lambda A_\lambda = 0$ , then

$$\sum_{\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+} a_\lambda (A_\lambda \delta_y)(x) = 0, \quad \forall x, y \in \widehat{V}(\Delta).$$

On the other hand  $\sum_{\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+} a_\lambda (A_\lambda \delta_y)(x) = a_\mu$ , if  $\sigma(x, y) = \mu$ . Hence we get  $a_\mu = 0$ , for every  $\mu \in \widehat{L}^+$ .

We denote by  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  the linear span of  $\{A_\lambda, \lambda \in \widehat{L}^+\}$  over  $\mathbb{C}$ .

**Proposition 6.1.1.** *The space  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  is a commutative  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra.*

PROOF. We shall prove that, for every  $\lambda, \mu$  the operator  $A_\lambda \circ A_\mu$  is a finite linear combination of operators  $A_\nu$ , for convenient  $\nu$ . Actually, recalling (2.18.1), for every function  $f$  and for every  $x \in \widehat{V}(\Delta)$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} A_\lambda \circ A_\mu f(x) &= \sum_{y \in \widehat{V}(\Delta)} \mathbb{I}_{V_\lambda(x)}(y) A_\mu f(y) = \sum_{y \in \widehat{V}(\Delta)} \mathbb{I}_{V_\lambda(x)}(y) \sum_{z \in \widehat{V}(\Delta)} \mathbb{I}_{V_\mu(y)}(z) f(z) \\ &= \sum_{z \in \widehat{V}(\Delta)} \left( \sum_{y \in \widehat{V}(\Delta)} \mathbb{I}_{V_\lambda(x)}(y) \mathbb{I}_{V_\mu(y)}(z) \right) f(z) \\ &= \sum_{z \in \widehat{V}(\Delta)} \left| \{y \in \widehat{V}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, y) = \lambda, \sigma(y, z) = \mu\} \right| f(z) \\ &= \sum_{\nu \in \widehat{L}^+} \sum_{z \in V_\nu(x)} N(\nu, \lambda, \mu^*) f(z) = \sum_{\nu \in \widehat{L}^+} N(\nu, \lambda, \mu^*) (A_\nu f)(x) \end{aligned}$$

and  $N(\nu, \lambda, \mu^*)$  is different from zero only for finitely many  $\nu$ . Moreover

$$A_\mu \circ A_\lambda f(x) = \sum_{\nu \in \widehat{L}^+} N(\nu, \mu, \lambda^*)(A_\nu f)(x) = \sum_{\nu \in \widehat{L}^+} N(\nu, \lambda, \mu^*)(A_\nu f)(x) = A_\lambda \circ A_\mu f(x)$$

and this complete the proof.  $\square$

We refer to the numbers  $N(\nu, \lambda, \mu^*)$  in Proposition 6.1.1 as the *structure constants* of  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ .

**6.2. Eigenvalue of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  associated with a character  $\chi$ .** In this section we study the eigenvalues of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ .

Let  $\chi$  be a character on  $\mathbb{A}$ ; consider the generalized Poisson kernel  $P^\chi(x, y, \omega)$  associated with  $\chi$ .

**Lemma 6.2.1.** *Let  $z \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ . For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , the sum  $\sum_{y \in V_\lambda(z)} \chi(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(z))$  is independent of  $z$  and*

$$\sum_{y \in V_\lambda(z)} \chi(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(z)) = \sum_{\mu \in \Pi_\lambda} N(\lambda, \mu) \chi(\mu),$$

where  $N(\lambda, \mu) = |\{y : \sigma(e, y) = \lambda, \rho_\omega(y) = \mu\}|$ .

PROOF. For every  $z \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,  $\omega \in \Omega$  and  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , we have

$$\sum_{y \in V_\lambda(z)} \chi(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(z)) = \sum_{\mu \in \Pi_\lambda} \left| \{y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(z, y) = \lambda, \rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(z) = \mu\} \right| \chi(\mu).$$

By Theorem 3.3.12, for every  $\mu \in \Pi_\lambda$ ,

$$\left| \{y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(z, y) = \lambda, \rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(z) = \mu\} \right| = \left| \{y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(e, y) = \lambda, \rho_\omega(y) = \mu\} \right| = N(\lambda, \mu).$$

Hence the lemma is proved.  $\square$

For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , we define

$$\Lambda^\chi(\lambda) = \sum_{\mu \in \Pi_\lambda} N(\lambda, \mu) \chi(\mu).$$

**Proposition 6.2.2.** *For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ ,  $\Lambda^\chi(\lambda)$  is an eigenvalue of the operator  $A_\lambda$  and, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ , the function  $P^\chi(x, \cdot, \omega)$  is an eigenfunction of  $A_\lambda$ , associated with the eigenvalue  $\Lambda^\chi(\lambda)$ :*

$$A_\lambda P^\chi(x, \cdot, \omega) = \Lambda^\chi(\lambda) P^\chi(x, \cdot, \omega).$$

PROOF. For every  $z \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , we can write

$$\begin{aligned} A_\lambda P^\chi(x, \cdot, \omega)(z) &= \sum_{y \in V_\lambda(z)} P^\chi(x, y, \omega) = \sum_{y \in V_\lambda(z)} \chi(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)) = \sum_{y \in V_\lambda(z)} \chi(\rho_\omega(y)) \chi(-\rho_\omega(x)) \\ &= \chi(\rho_\omega(z) - \rho_\omega(x)) \sum_{y \in V_\lambda(z)} \chi(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(z)) = P^\chi(x, z, \omega) \sum_{y \in V_\lambda(z)} \chi(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(z)). \end{aligned}$$

Hence, by Lemma 6.2.1, we conclude that

$$A_\lambda P^\chi(x, \cdot, \omega) = \Lambda^\chi(\lambda) P^\chi(x, \cdot, \omega).$$

$\square$

Since  $\{A_\lambda, \lambda \in \widehat{L}^+\}$  generates  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ , then  $\{\Lambda^\chi(\lambda), \lambda \in \widehat{L}^+\}$  generates an algebra homomorphism  $\Lambda^\chi$  from  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  to  $\mathbb{C}$ , such that  $\Lambda^\chi(A_\lambda) = \Lambda^\chi(\lambda)$ , for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ . Moreover, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and  $\omega \in \Omega$ , the function  $P^\chi(x, \cdot, \omega)$  is an eigenfunction of  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ , associated with the eigenvalue  $\Lambda^\chi$ .

In the particular case when  $\chi = \chi_0$ , then, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , the Poisson kernel  $P(x, \cdot, \omega)$  is an eigenfunction of all operators  $A_\lambda$ , with associated eigenvalue  $\Lambda^{\chi_0}(\lambda)$ . Since  $P(x, y, \omega)$  is the Radon-Nikodym derivative of the measure  $\nu_y$  with respect to the measure  $\nu_x$ , this implies that

$$\sum_{y \in V_\lambda(x)} \nu_y = \Lambda^{\chi_0}(\lambda) \nu_x.$$

On the other hand, since  $\nu_y$  and  $\nu_x$  are probability measures on  $\Omega$ , then

$$\sum_{y \in V_\lambda(x)} \nu_y = \left| \{y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, y) = \lambda\} \right| \nu_x.$$

This implies that

$$\Lambda^{\chi_0}(\lambda) = \left| \{y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, y) = \lambda\} \right|,$$

and hence

$$\sum_{\mu \in \Pi_\lambda} N(\lambda, \mu) \chi_0(\mu) = \left| \{y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta) : \sigma(x, y) = \lambda\} \right| = N_\lambda.$$

**Corollary 6.2.3.** *For every  $f \in L^1(\Omega, \nu_x)$ , the Poisson transform  $\mathcal{P}_x^\chi(f)$  of  $f$ , of initial point  $x$ , associated with the character  $\chi$ , is an eigenfunction of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ , associated with the eigenvalue  $\Lambda^\chi$ .*

PROOF. Actually, for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} A_\lambda \mathcal{P}_x^\chi(f)(z) &= \sum_{y \in V_\lambda(x)} \mathcal{P}_x^\chi(f)(y) = \sum_{y \in V_\lambda(x)} \int_\Omega P^\chi(x, y, \omega) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) \\ &= \int_\Omega \left( \sum_{y \in V_\lambda(x)} P^\chi(x, y, \omega) \right) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) = \int_\Omega \Lambda^\chi(\lambda) P^\chi(x, z, \omega) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) = \Lambda^\chi(\lambda) \mathcal{P}_x^\chi(f)(z). \end{aligned}$$

□

Since the Weyl group  $\mathbf{W}$  acts on the characters  $\chi$ , according to definition given in Section 5.1, then  $\mathbf{W}$  acts also on the eigenvalues  $\Lambda^\chi$  of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ . We shall prove that in fact these eigenvalues are invariant with respect to the action of  $\mathbf{W}$ , in the sense that, for every character  $\chi$ ,

$$\Lambda^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}} = \Lambda^{\chi^{\mathbf{w}}\chi_0^{1/2}}, \quad \forall \mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}.$$

**6.3. Preliminary results.** Let  $\chi$  be a fixed character on  $\mathbb{A}$ ; let  $\alpha$  be a fixed simple root and let  $\eta_\alpha$  be an element of the  $\alpha$ -boundary  $\Omega_\alpha$ .

**Definition 6.3.1.** *Let  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ; for each pair  $\omega_1, \omega_2$  in the class  $\eta_\alpha \in \Omega_\alpha$ , we fix a vertex of  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , say  $e = e_{\omega_1, \omega_2}$ , in any apartment  $\mathcal{A}(\omega_1, \omega_2)$  containing both the boundary points. We set*

$$j_{x, \chi}^\alpha(\omega_1, \omega_2) = \chi\chi_0^{1/2}(P_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_1}(e) + \rho_{\omega_2}(e) - \rho_{\omega_1}(x) - \rho_{\omega_2}(x))).$$

**Remark 6.3.2.** *The function  $j_{x, \chi}^\alpha(\omega_1, \omega_2)$  does not depend on the choice of the vertex  $e_{\omega_1, \omega_2}$  on any apartment  $\mathcal{A}(\omega_1, \omega_2)$ . Actually, if  $e$  and  $e'$  are two vertices on this apartment, then, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,*

$$\begin{aligned} &P_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_1}(x) - \rho_{\omega_1}(e) + \rho_{\omega_2}(x) - \rho_{\omega_2}(e)) - P_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_1}(x) - \rho_{\omega_1}(e') + \rho_{\omega_2}(x) - \rho_{\omega_2}(e')) \\ &= P_\alpha((\rho_{\omega_1}(e') - \rho_{\omega_1}(e)) + (\rho_{\omega_2}(e') - \rho_{\omega_2}(e))) = P_\alpha((\rho_{\omega_1}(e') - \rho_{\omega_1}(e))) + P_\alpha((\rho_{\omega_2}(e') - \rho_{\omega_2}(e))) = 0, \end{aligned}$$

since  $P_\alpha((\rho_{\omega_1}(e') - \rho_{\omega_1}(e))) = -P_\alpha((\rho_{\omega_2}(e') - \rho_{\omega_2}(e)))$ , as we proved in Proposition 4.4.2,

For every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , let  $\eta_\alpha$  be the element of the  $\alpha$ -boundary  $\Omega_\alpha$ , such that  $\omega \in \eta_\alpha$ . We denote by  $\nu_{x, \omega}^\alpha$  the restriction of the measure  $\nu_x$  to the set  $\{\omega' \in \Omega : \omega' \in \eta_\alpha\}$ . Since the set  $\{\omega' \in \Omega : \omega' \in \eta_\alpha\}$  can be identified with the boundary of the tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$ , then  $\nu_{x, \omega}^\alpha$  can be seen as the usual measure  $\mu_{\mathbf{x}}$  on  $\partial T(\eta_\alpha)$ .

**Definition 6.3.3.** *Let  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ; we denote by  $J_{x, \chi}^\alpha$  the following operator acting on the complex valued functions  $f$  defined on  $\Omega$  :*

$$J_{x, \chi}^\alpha(f)(\omega_0) = \int_\Omega j_{x, \chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) f(\omega) d\nu_{x, \omega_0}^\alpha(\omega), \quad \forall \omega_0 \in \Omega.$$

**Theorem 6.3.4.** *Assume that  $|\chi(\alpha^\vee)| < 1$ ; then*

- (i)  $J_{x, \chi}^\alpha \mathbf{1} = c(\chi) \mathbf{1}$ , where  $c(\chi)$  is a non zero complex number.
- (ii)  $J_{x, \chi}^\alpha : L^\infty(\Omega) \rightarrow L^\infty(\Omega)$  is a bounded operator.

PROOF. (i) Fix  $\omega_0$  in  $\Omega$  and let  $\eta_\alpha = [\omega_0]_\alpha$ . By Definitions 6.3.1 and 6.3.3, we have

$$J_{x, \chi}^\alpha \mathbf{1}(\omega_0) = \int_\Omega j_{x, \chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) d\nu_{x, \omega_0}^\alpha(\omega) = \int_{[\omega_0]_\alpha} \chi\chi_0^{1/2}(P_\alpha(\rho_{\omega_0}(e) + \rho_\omega(e) - \rho_{\omega_0}(x) - \rho_\omega(x))) d\nu_{x, \omega_0}^\alpha(\omega),$$

if  $e$  is a vertex in any apartment containing  $\omega_0$  and  $\omega$ .

Consider the tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$  and its boundary  $\partial T(\eta_\alpha)$ . According to notation of Section 5.2, we simply denote by  $\bar{\chi}$  the character on the fundamental geodesic  $\Gamma_0$  of the tree, such that, for every  $n \in \mathbb{Z}$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} \bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_n) &= \chi(P_\alpha(\lambda)), \quad \text{if } \alpha \in R_0, \\ \bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_{2n}) &= \chi(P_\alpha(\lambda)), \quad \text{if } \alpha \in R_2, \end{aligned}$$

if  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$  satisfies  $\langle \lambda, \alpha \rangle = n$ . Since we can identify the set  $[\omega_0]_\alpha$  with the boundary of the tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$  and the measure  $\nu_{x, \omega_0}^\alpha$  can be seen as the usual measure  $\mu_{\mathbf{x}}$  on  $\partial T(\eta_\alpha)$ , we can write

$$J_{x, \chi}^\alpha \mathbf{1}(\omega_0) = \int_{\partial T(\eta_\alpha)} \bar{\chi} \bar{\chi}_0^{-1/2} (\rho_{\mathbf{b}_0}(\mathbf{e}) + \rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\mathbf{e}) - \rho_{\mathbf{b}_0}(\mathbf{x}) - \rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\mathbf{x})) d\mu_{\mathbf{x}}(\mathbf{b}),$$

if  $\mathbf{b}_0$  is the boundary point of the tree corresponding to  $\omega_0$ ,  $\mathbf{b}$  is the boundary point of the tree corresponding to  $\omega$ , for every  $\omega \in [\omega_0]_\alpha$ , and  $\mathbf{e}$  is the vertex of the geodesic  $\gamma(\mathbf{b}_0, \mathbf{b})$  obtained as projection of  $e$  on the tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$ . For every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , let  $\mathbf{x}$  be the vertex of the tree corresponding to  $x$  and denote by  $N_{\mathbf{x}}(\mathbf{b}_0, \mathbf{b})$  the distance of  $\mathbf{x}$  from the geodesic  $[\mathbf{b}_0, \mathbf{b}]$ , that is the minimal distance of  $\mathbf{x}$  from the set  $\{\mathbf{y} \in \mathcal{V}(T(\eta_\alpha)) : \mathbf{y} \in [\mathbf{b}_0, \mathbf{b}]\}$ . For every  $j \geq 0$ , we set

$$B_j(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}_0) = \{\mathbf{b} \in \partial T(\eta_\alpha) : N_{\mathbf{x}}(\mathbf{b}_0, \mathbf{b}) = j\}.$$

Then, we can decompose  $\partial T(\eta_\alpha)$ , as a disjoint union, in the following way

$$\partial T(\eta_\alpha) = \cup_j B_j(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}_0).$$

We can easily compute  $\mu_{\mathbf{x}}(B_j(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}_0))$ , for every  $j \geq 0$ . If  $\alpha \in R_0$ , the tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$  is homogeneous and

$$\mu_{\mathbf{x}}(B_0(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}_0)) = \frac{q_\alpha}{q_\alpha + 1} \quad \text{and} \quad \mu_{\mathbf{x}}(B_j(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}_0)) = \frac{q_\alpha - 1}{q_\alpha + 1} q_\alpha^{-j} \quad \text{for all } j > 0.$$

Otherwise, if  $\alpha \in R_2$ , the tree  $T(\eta_\alpha)$  is semi-homogeneous and we have

$$\begin{aligned} \mu_{\mathbf{x}}(B_0(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}_0)) &= \frac{r}{r+1} \\ \mu_{\mathbf{x}}(B_{2j}(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}_0)) &= \frac{r-1}{(r+1)} (pr)^{-j}, \quad \text{for all } j > 0 \\ \mu_{\mathbf{x}}(B_{2j+1}(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}_0)) &= \frac{p-1}{p(r+1)} (pr)^{-j}, \quad \text{for all } j \geq 0. \end{aligned}$$

It is easy to see that, for every  $j \geq 0$ ,

$$\rho_{\mathbf{b}_0}(\mathbf{e}) + \rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\mathbf{e}) - \rho_{\mathbf{b}_0}(\mathbf{x}) - \rho_{\mathbf{b}}(\mathbf{x}) = X_{2j}, \quad \text{for all } \mathbf{b} \in B_j(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}_0).$$

Thus

$$J_{x, \chi}^\alpha \mathbf{1}(\omega_0) = \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \mu_{\mathbf{x}}(B_j(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{b}_0)) \bar{\chi} \bar{\chi}_0^{-1/2}(\mathbf{X}_{2j}).$$

Therefore, if  $\alpha \in R_0$ , then

$$\begin{aligned} J_{x, \chi}^\alpha \mathbf{1}(\omega_0) &= \frac{q_\alpha}{q_\alpha + 1} \bar{\chi} \bar{\chi}_0^{-1/2}(0) + \sum_{j \geq 1} \frac{q_\alpha - 1}{q_\alpha + 1} q_\alpha^{-j} \bar{\chi} \bar{\chi}_0^{-1/2}(\mathbf{X}_{2j}) \\ &= \frac{q_\alpha}{q_\alpha + 1} + \frac{q_\alpha - 1}{q_\alpha + 1} \sum_{j \geq 1} q_\alpha^{-j} q_\alpha^j \bar{\chi}(2j \mathbf{X}_1) = \frac{q_\alpha}{q_\alpha + 1} + \frac{q_\alpha - 1}{q_\alpha + 1} \sum_{j \geq 1} (\bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_1))^{2j}. \end{aligned}$$

Analogously, if  $\alpha \in R_2$ , then

$$\begin{aligned} J_{x, \chi}^\alpha \mathbf{1}(\omega_0) &= \frac{r}{r+1} \bar{\chi} \bar{\chi}_0^{-1/2}(\mathbf{X}_0) + \sum_{j \geq 1} \frac{r-1}{r+1} (pr)^{-j} \bar{\chi} \bar{\chi}_0^{-1/2}(\mathbf{X}_{4j}) + \sum_{j \geq 1} \frac{r(p-1)}{r+1} (pr)^{-j} \bar{\chi} \bar{\chi}_0^{-1/2}(\mathbf{X}_{4j-2}) \\ &= \frac{r}{(r+1)} + \frac{r-1}{r+1} \sum_{j \geq 1} (pr)^{-j} (pr)^j \bar{\chi}(2j \mathbf{X}_2) + \frac{r(p-1)}{r+1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{pr}} \sum_{j \geq 1} (pr)^{-j} (pr)^j \bar{\chi}((2j-1) \mathbf{X}_2) \\ &= \frac{r}{(r+1)} + \left[ \frac{r-1}{r+1} + \frac{r(p-1)}{r+1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{pr}} \bar{\chi}(-\mathbf{X}_2) \right] \sum_{j \geq 1} (\bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_2))^{2j}. \end{aligned}$$

Since  $\bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_2) = \chi(\alpha^\vee)$ , and  $\bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_1) = \chi^{1/2}(\alpha^\vee)$ , then, if we assume  $|\chi(\alpha^\vee)| < 1$ , it follows that  $|\bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_1)| < 1$ , if  $\alpha \in R_0$ , and that  $|\bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_2)| < 1$ , if  $\alpha \in R_2$ ; hence the geometric series  $\sum_{j \geq 1} (\bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_1))^{2j}$  and  $\sum_{j \geq 1} (\bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_2))^{2j}$  converge. Since the sum of these series does not depend on the choice of  $x$  and  $\omega_0$ , we have proved (i) by setting

$$\begin{aligned} c(\chi) &= \frac{q_\alpha}{q_\alpha + 1} + \frac{q_\alpha - 1}{q_\alpha + 1} \sum_{j \geq 1} (\bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_1))^{2j}, \quad \text{if } \alpha \in R_0, \\ c(\chi) &= \frac{r}{(r+1)} + \left[ \frac{r-1}{r+1} + \frac{r(p-1)}{r+1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{pr}} \bar{\chi}^2(-\mathbf{X}_2) \right] \sum_{j \geq 1} (\bar{\chi}(\mathbf{X}_2))^{2j}, \quad \text{if } \alpha \in R_2. \end{aligned}$$

(ii) The same argument, applied to the real character  $|\chi|$ , shows that

$$\int_{\Omega} |j_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega)| \, d\nu_{x,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega) = k(\chi),$$

being  $k(\chi)$  a real positive number. Hence, for any  $f \in L^{\infty}(\Omega)$ , and for every  $\omega_0 \in \Omega$ ,

$$|J_{x,\chi}^{\alpha} f(\omega_0)| \leq \|f\|_{\infty} \int_{\Omega} |j_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega)| \, d\nu_{x,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega) = k(\chi) \|f\|_{\infty}.$$

This proves that  $J_{x,\chi}^{\alpha} f$  belongs to  $L^{\infty}(\Omega)$  and that  $J_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}$  is a bounded operator.  $\square$

**Remark 6.3.5.** The constant  $c(\chi)$  is different from 1 except in the case when  $\chi = \chi_0^{-1}$ .

**Definition 6.3.6.** Let  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ; we denote by  $T_{x,y}^{\chi}$  the following operator acting on the complex valued functions  $f$  defined on  $\Omega$  :

$$T_{x,y}^{\chi}(f)(\omega) = P^{\chi\chi_0^{-1}}(x, y, \omega) f(\omega), \quad \forall \omega \in \Omega.$$

For every  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , the operator  $T_{x,y}^{\chi}$  is bounded on the space  $L^{\infty}(\Omega)$ , because  $P^{\chi\chi_0^{-1}}(x, y, \cdot)$  is a locally constant function on  $\Omega$ .

**Proposition 6.3.7.** Assume  $|\chi(\alpha^{\vee})| < 1$ . For every pair of vertices  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,

$$J_{y,\chi}^{\alpha} \circ T_{x,y}^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}} = T_{x,y}^{\chi^{s_{\alpha}}\chi_0^{1/2}} \circ J_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}.$$

PROOF. By Theorem 6.3.4, the assumption  $|\chi(\alpha^{\vee})| < 1$  assures that, for every pair  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , the operators  $J_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}$ ,  $J_{y,\chi}^{\alpha}$  are bounded on the space  $L^{\infty}(\Omega)$ . By Definitions 6.3.1, 6.3.3 and 6.3.6, for every function  $f$  and for every boundary point  $\omega_0$ , we have

$$\begin{aligned} \left( T_{x,y}^{\chi^{s_{\alpha}}\chi_0^{1/2}} \circ J_{x,\chi}^{\alpha} \right) f(\omega_0) &= P^{\chi^{s_{\alpha}}\chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega_0) \int_{\Omega} j_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega) f(\omega) \, d\nu_{x,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega) \\ &= \int_{\Omega} j_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega) P^{\chi^{s_{\alpha}}\chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega_0) f(\omega) \, d\nu_{x,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega) \\ &= \int_{\Omega} \frac{j_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega)}{j_{y,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega)} j_{y,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega) P^{\chi^{s_{\alpha}}\chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega_0) f(\omega) \frac{d\nu_{x,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega)}{d\nu_{y,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega)} d\nu_{y,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega). \end{aligned}$$

Definition 6.3.1 implies that, for any vertex  $e$  lying on any apartment containing  $\omega_0$  and  $\omega$ ,

$$\frac{j_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega)}{j_{y,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega)} = \frac{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}(P_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega_0}(e) + \rho_{\omega}(e) - \rho_{\omega_0}(x) - \rho_{\omega}(x)))}{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}(P_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega_0}(e) + \rho_{\omega}(e) - \rho_{\omega_0}(y) - \rho_{\omega}(y)))} = \frac{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}(P_{\alpha}(-\rho_{\omega_0}(x) - \rho_{\omega}(x)))}{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}(P_{\alpha}(-\rho_{\omega_0}(y) - \rho_{\omega}(y)))}.$$

Moreover, according to definition of measure  $\nu_{x,\omega_0}^{\alpha}$ ,

$$\frac{d\nu_{x,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega)}{d\nu_{y,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega)} = \chi_0(P_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega}(x) - \rho_{\omega}(y))).$$

Therefore

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{j_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega)}{j_{y,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega)} \frac{d\nu_{x,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega)}{d\nu_{y,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega)} &= \frac{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}(P_{\alpha}(-\rho_{\omega_0}(x) - \rho_{\omega}(x)))}{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}(P_{\alpha}(-\rho_{\omega_0}(y) - \rho_{\omega}(y)))} \chi_0(P_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega}(x) - \rho_{\omega}(y))) \\ &= \frac{\chi(P_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega}(y) - \rho_{\omega}(x)))}{\chi(P_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega_0}(x) - \rho_{\omega_0}(y)))} \chi_0^{1/2}(P_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega_0}(y) - \rho_{\omega_0}(x))) \chi_0^{-1/2}(P_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega}(y) - \rho_{\omega}(x))) \\ &= \frac{\chi\chi_0^{-1/2}(P_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega}(y) - \rho_{\omega}(x)))}{\chi^{s_{\alpha}}\chi_0^{-1/2}(P_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega_0}(y) - \rho_{\omega_0}(x)))}. \end{aligned}$$

Moreover, if we recall that  $Q_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega_0}(y) - \rho_{\omega_0}(x)) = Q_{\alpha}(\rho_{\omega}(y) - \rho_{\omega}(x))$  (see Proposition 4.4.2), we have

$$\frac{j_{x,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega)}{j_{y,\chi}^{\alpha}(\omega_0, \omega)} \frac{d\nu_{x,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega)}{d\nu_{y,\omega_0}^{\alpha}(\omega)} = \frac{\chi\chi_0^{-1/2}(\rho_{\omega}(y) - \rho_{\omega}(x))}{\chi^{s_{\alpha}}\chi_0^{-1/2}(\rho_{\omega_0}(y) - \rho_{\omega_0}(x))} = \frac{P^{\chi\chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega)}{P^{\chi^{s_{\alpha}}\chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega_0)}.$$

So we can conclude that

$$\begin{aligned}
\left( T_{x,y}^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} \circ J_{x,\chi}^\alpha \right) f(\omega_0) &= \int_{\Omega} j_{y,\chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) \frac{P^{\chi \chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega)}{P^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega_0)} P^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega_0) f(\omega) d\nu_{y, \omega_0}^\alpha(\omega) \\
&= \int_{\Omega} j_{y,\chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) P^{\chi \chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega) f(\omega) d\nu_{y, \omega_0}^\alpha(\omega) = \int_{\Omega} j_{y,\chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) T_{x,y}^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(f)(\omega) d\nu_{y, \omega_0}^\alpha(\omega) \\
&= \left( J_{y,\chi}^\alpha \circ T_{x,y}^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}} \right) f(\omega_0).
\end{aligned}$$

□

#### 6.4. W-invariance of the eigenvalues.

**Theorem 6.4.1.** *For every character  $\chi$  and for every simple root  $\alpha$ ,*

$$(6.4.1) \quad \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}} = \Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}}.$$

PROOF. (i) At first assume  $|\chi(\alpha^\vee)| > 1$ . Then  $|\chi^{-1}(\alpha^\vee)| < 1$  and hence Theorem 6.3.4 implies that, for every  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,  $J_{x,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha$  and  $J_{y,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha$  are bounded operators on  $L^\infty(\Omega)$ . Therefore, applying Proposition 6.3.7, we get, for every  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,

$$J_{y,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha \circ T_{x,y}^{\chi^{-1} \chi_0^{1/2}} \mathbf{1}(\omega) = T_{x,y}^{(\chi^{s_\alpha})^{-1} \chi_0^{1/2}} \circ J_{x,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha \mathbf{1}(\omega), \quad \forall \omega \in \Omega,$$

since  $(\chi^{s_\alpha})^{-1} = (\chi^{-1})^{s_\alpha}$ . Thus if we fix  $y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and, for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$ , sum on all  $x$  such that  $\sigma(y, x) = \lambda$ , we get, by linearity,

$$\sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} J_{y,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha \circ T_{x,y}^{\chi^{-1} \chi_0^{1/2}} \mathbf{1}(\omega) = J_{y,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha \circ \sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} T_{x,y}^{\chi^{-1} \chi_0^{1/2}} \mathbf{1}(\omega) = J_{y,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha \left( \sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} P^{\chi^{-1} \chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \cdot) \right) (\omega)$$

and, if we recall that  $\sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} P^{\chi^{-1} \chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega) = \sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} P^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(y, x, \omega) = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda)$ , for every  $\omega \in \Omega$ , then

$$\sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} J_{y,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha \circ T_{x,y}^{\chi^{-1} \chi_0^{1/2}} \mathbf{1}(\omega) = J_{y,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha (\Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda) \mathbf{1})(\omega) = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda) J_{y,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha \mathbf{1}(\omega) = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda) c(\chi^{-1}).$$

On the other hand,

$$\begin{aligned}
\sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} T_{x,y}^{(\chi^{s_\alpha})^{-1} \chi_0^{1/2}} \circ J_{x,\chi^{-1}}^\alpha \mathbf{1}(\omega) &= \sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} T_{x,y}^{(\chi^{s_\alpha})^{-1} \chi_0^{1/2}} (c(\chi^{-1}) \mathbf{1})(\omega) = c(\chi^{-1}) \sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} T_{x,y}^{(\chi^{s_\alpha})^{-1} \chi_0^{1/2}} \mathbf{1}(\omega) \\
&= c(\chi^{-1}) \sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} P^{(\chi^{s_\alpha})^{-1} \chi_0^{-1/2}}(x, y, \omega) = c(\chi^{-1}) \sum_{x \in V_\lambda(y)} P^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}}(y, x, \omega) = c(\chi^{-1}) \Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda).
\end{aligned}$$

Since  $c(\chi^{-1})$  is a real number different from zero, the identity

$$c(\chi^{-1}) \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda) = c(\chi^{-1}) \Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda)$$

implies  $\Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda) = \Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda)$ , for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$ .

(ii) Assume now  $|\chi(\alpha^\vee)| < 1$ . In this case  $|\chi^{s_\alpha}(\alpha^\vee)| > 1$  and therefore, by (i),

$$\Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} = \Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha^2} \chi_0^{1/2}} = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}.$$

(iii) Finally, if  $|\chi(\alpha^\vee)| = 1$ , the required identity can be proved by a standard argument of continuity, as the eigenvalue associated with a character  $\chi$  depends continuously on  $\chi$ , with respect to the weak topology on the space  $Hom(\widehat{L}, \mathbb{C})$ ; actually, there exists a character  $\chi'$ , with  $|\chi'(\alpha^\vee)| < 1$ , arbitrarily closed to  $\chi$ . □

Since the reflections  $s_\alpha$ ,  $\alpha = \alpha_i$ ,  $i = 1, \dots, n$ , generate  $\mathbf{W}$ , we have the following

**Corollary 6.4.2.** *For every character  $\chi$  and for every  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$ ,*

$$\Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}} = \Lambda^{\chi^{\mathbf{w}} \chi_0^{1/2}}.$$



**6.5. Technical results about the Poisson transform.** According to Definition 5.4.7, we denote by  $\mathcal{P}_x^\chi$  the generalized Poisson transform of initial point  $x$  associated with the character  $\chi$ . It will be useful to analyze the relationship between the Poisson transform and the operators defined in Sections 6.3.

**Proposition 6.5.1.** *For every pair  $x, y \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ , and for every  $f \in L^\infty(\Omega)$ ,*

$$\mathcal{P}_y^\chi(T_{x,y}^\chi f) = \mathcal{P}_x^\chi(f).$$

PROOF. For every vertex  $z \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{P}_y^\chi(T_{x,y}^\chi f)(z) &= \int_{\Omega} P^\chi(y, z, \omega) P^{\chi\chi_0^{-1}}(x, y, \omega) f(\omega) d\nu_y(\omega) \\ &= \int_{\Omega} \chi(\rho_\omega(z) - \rho_\omega(y)) \chi(\rho_\omega(y) - \rho_\omega(x)) f(\omega) \chi_0(\rho_\omega(x) - \rho_\omega(y)) d\nu_y(\omega) \\ &= \int_{\Omega} \chi(\rho_\omega(z) - \rho_\omega(x)) f(\omega) \frac{d\nu_x(\omega)}{d\nu_y(\omega)} d\nu_y(\omega) = \int_{\Omega} P^\chi(x, z, \omega) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) = \mathcal{P}_x^\chi f(z). \end{aligned}$$

□

By Corollary 6.2.3, for every  $f \in L^\infty(\Omega)$ ,  $\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}}(f)$  and  $\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}(f)$  are eigenfunctions of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ , associated with eigenvalues  $\Lambda^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}}$  and  $\Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}$  respectively. On the other hand, by Theorem 6.4.1,  $\Lambda^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}} = \Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}$ . Therefore, for every  $f \in L^\infty(\Omega)$ ,  $\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}}(f)$  and  $\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}(f)$  are eigenfunctions associated to the same eigenvalue. If  $|\chi(\alpha^\vee)| < 1$ , the following theorem exhibits, for every  $f \in L^\infty(\Omega)$ , a function  $g \in L^\infty(\Omega)$  such that

$$\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}(g) = c(\chi) \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}}(f),$$

where  $c(\chi)$  is the real non zero constant defined in Theorem 6.3.4.

**Theorem 6.5.2.** *Assume that  $|\chi(\alpha^\vee)| < 1$ ; then, for every  $x \in \widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\Delta)$  and for every  $f \in L^\infty(\Omega)$ ,*

$$\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}(J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f) = c(\chi) \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}}(f).$$

PROOF. (i) First of all we prove that

$$(6.5.1) \quad \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}(J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f)(x) = c(\chi) \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}}(f)(x).$$

We notice that, being  $P^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}(x, x, \omega) = 1$ ,

$$\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}(J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f)(x) = \int_{\Omega} J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f(\omega_0) d\nu_x(\omega_0);$$

so, by Definition 6.3.3,

$$\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}(J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f)(x) = \int_{\Omega} \left( \int_{\Omega} j_{x,\chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) f(\omega) d\nu_{x,\omega_0}^\alpha(\omega) \right) d\nu_x(\omega_0)$$

and taking into account that, for every  $\omega$ , the measure  $\nu_{x,\omega}^\alpha$  is the restriction of the measure  $\nu_x$  to the subset  $\{\omega' \in \Omega : \omega' \in [\omega]_\alpha\}$ , we obtain

$$\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}(J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f)(x) = \int_{\Omega} \left( \int_{\Omega} j_{x,\chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) \right) d\nu_x(\omega_0),$$

if we set  $j_{x,\chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) = 0$ , for  $\omega \notin [\omega_0]_\alpha$ . On the other hand,

$$\int_{\Omega} \left( \int_{\Omega} j_{x,\chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) \right) d\nu_x(\omega_0) = \int_{\Omega} \left( \int_{\Omega} j_{x,\chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) d\nu_x(\omega) \right) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega),$$

since the integral is absolutely convergent. Therefore

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha}\chi_0^{1/2}}(J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f)(x) &= \int_{\Omega} \left( \int_{\Omega} j_{x,\chi}^\alpha(\omega_0, \omega) d\nu_x(\omega) \right) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) \\ &= \int_{\Omega} \left( \int_{\Omega} j_{x,\chi}^\alpha(\omega, \omega_0) d\nu_x(\omega_0) \right) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) = \int_{\Omega} J_{x,\chi}^\alpha \mathbf{1}(\omega) f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) \\ &= c(\chi) \int_{\Omega} f(\omega) d\nu_x(\omega) = c(\chi) \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}}(f)(x). \end{aligned}$$

(ii) Now assume  $y \neq x$ ; by Proposition 6.5.1, we have

$$\mathcal{P}_x^\chi f(y) = \mathcal{P}_y^\chi(T_{x,y}^\chi f)(y).$$

Hence, if we apply (i), replacing  $x$  with  $y$  and  $f$  with  $T_{x,y}^\chi f$ , we obtain

$$\mathcal{P}_y^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} (J_{y,\chi}^\alpha (T_{x,y}^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}} f))(y) = c(\chi) \mathcal{P}_y^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}} (T_{x,y}^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}} f)(y) = c(\chi) \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}} f(y).$$

On the other hand, by Proposition 6.3.7,

$$\mathcal{P}_y^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} (J_{y,\chi}^\alpha (T_{x,y}^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}} f))(y) = \mathcal{P}_y^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} (T_{x,y}^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} (J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f))(y),$$

and applying again Proposition 6.5.1, we conclude that

$$\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} (J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f)(y) = c(\chi) \mathcal{P}_x^\chi f(y).$$

□

**Remark 6.5.3.** Theorem 6.5.2 provides a different proof of the identity  $\Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}$ , when  $|\chi(\alpha^\vee)| < 1$ . Actually, for every  $f \in L^\infty(\Omega)$ , the function  $\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}}(f)$  is an eigenfunction of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  associated with the eigenvalue  $\Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}}$  and, when  $|\chi(\alpha^\vee)| < 1$ ,  $J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f$  belongs to  $L^\infty(\Omega)$ . Then

$$A_\lambda (\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} (J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f)) = \Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} (J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f), \quad \forall \lambda \in \widehat{L}.$$

On the other hand, for every  $f \in L^\infty(\Omega)$ ,  $\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(f)$  is an eigenfunction of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  associated with the eigenvalue  $\Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}$ , and therefore

$$A_\lambda (c(\chi) \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(f)) = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}} c(\chi) \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(f), \quad \forall \lambda \in \widehat{L};$$

hence, by Theorem 6.5.2,

$$A_\lambda (\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} (J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f)) = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}} \mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} (J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f), \quad \forall \lambda \in \widehat{L}.$$

So we have proved that, if  $|\chi(\alpha^\vee)| < 1$ , then, for every  $f \in L^\infty(\Omega)$ ,  $\mathcal{P}_x^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}}(J_{x,\chi}^\alpha f)$  belongs to the eigenspaces associated to both the eigenvalues  $\Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}}$  and  $\Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}$ . This implies that  $\Lambda^{\chi^{s_\alpha} \chi_0^{1/2}} = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}$ .

## 7. SATAKE ISOMORPHISM

**7.1. Convolution operators on  $\mathbb{A}$ .** In this section we consider the fundamental apartment  $\mathbb{A}$ . The set  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}(\mathbb{A}) = \widehat{L}$  can be identified with  $\mathbb{Z}^n$ , if  $n = |I_0|$ ; actually the  $\mathbb{Z}$ -span of the vectors  $\{\lambda_i, i \in I_0\}$  coincides with  $\mathbb{Z}^n$ ; then each  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$  can be identified with the element  $(m_1, \dots, m_n)$  of  $\mathbb{Z}^n$ , if  $\lambda = \sum_{i=1}^n m_i \lambda_i$ . Hence  $\widehat{L}$  inherits the structure of finitely generated free abelian group of  $\mathbb{Z}^n$ . We denote by  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$  the  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra of all complex-valued functions on  $\widehat{L}$ , with finite support. Each function  $h$  in  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$  determines a convolution operator on all functions on  $\widehat{L}$ ; as usual, we set, for every function on  $\widehat{L}$ ,

$$\tau_h(F) = h \star F.$$

**Proposition 7.1.1.** Every character  $\chi$  on  $\mathbb{A}$  is an eigenfunction of all operators  $\tau_h$ ,  $h \in \mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$ :

$$(\tau_h \chi) = \Theta^\chi(h) \chi, \quad \forall h \in \mathcal{L}(\widehat{L}),$$

with associated eigenvalue  $\Theta^\chi(h) = \sum_{\mu \in \widehat{L}} h(\mu) \chi(\mu)$ .

PROOF. For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$ , we can write

$$(\tau_h \chi)(\lambda) = \sum_{\mu \in \widehat{L}} h(\mu) \chi(\lambda + \mu) = \left( \sum_{\mu \in \widehat{L}} h(\mu) \chi(\mu) \right) \chi(\lambda).$$

□

**Proposition 7.1.2.** Let  $h \in \mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$ ; then

$$h = 0 \iff \Theta^\chi(h) = 0 \text{ for all } \chi \in \text{Hom}(\widehat{L}, \mathbb{C}^\times).$$

PROOF. There is a natural identification of  $\widehat{L}$  with the group  $T$  of all translations  $t_\lambda$ ,  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$ . Hence  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$  is the algebra  $\mathcal{L}(T)$  defined by (1.1) of [8]. Using this identification and following notation of [8], the mapping

$$h \mapsto \sum_{\lambda \in \widehat{L}} h(\lambda) \lambda,$$

is a  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra isomorphism of  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$  onto the group algebra  $\mathbb{C}[\widehat{L}]$  of  $\widehat{L}$  over  $\mathbb{C}$ . Since  $\widehat{L}$  is a free abelian group generated by the finite set  $\{\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_n\}$ , it follows that

$$\mathbb{C}[\widehat{L}] = \mathbb{C}[\pm \lambda_i, i = 1, \dots, n],$$

hence it is a commutative integral domain. Consequently  $\mathbb{C}[\widehat{L}]$  is the coordinate ring of an affine algebraic variety, say  $S$ , whose points are the  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra homomorphisms  $s : \mathbb{C}[\widehat{L}] \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ . The restriction of these homomorphisms to  $\widehat{L}$  gives a bijection of  $S$  onto  $\mathbf{X}(\widehat{L}) = \text{Hom}(\widehat{L}, \mathbb{C}^\times)$ , and we shall identify  $\mathbf{X}(\widehat{L})$  with  $S$  in this way. The elements of  $\mathbb{C}[\widehat{L}]$  can therefore be regarded as functions on  $\mathbf{X}(\widehat{L})$ . Hence, by the Nullstellensatz, if  $\eta \in \mathbb{C}[\widehat{L}]$ ,

$$\eta = 0 \iff \chi(\eta) = 0 \text{ for all } \chi \in \mathbf{X}(\widehat{L}).$$

Keeping in mind the  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra isomorphism of  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$  onto  $\mathbb{C}[\widehat{L}]$ , each  $\chi$  defines a homomorphism  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L}) \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ , namely

$$\chi(h) = \sum_{\lambda \in \widehat{L}} h(\lambda) \chi(\lambda),$$

and we have

$$h = 0 \iff \chi(h) = 0, \text{ for all } \chi \in \mathbf{X}(\widehat{L}).$$

On the other hand, for every  $h$  in  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$ ,  $\chi(h) = \Theta^\chi(h)$ , according to Proposition 7.1.1; hence

$$h = 0 \iff \Theta^\chi(h) = 0, \text{ for all } \chi \in \mathbf{X}(\widehat{L}).$$

□

**7.2. The Hecke algebra on  $\mathbb{A}$ .** The group  $\mathbf{W}$  acts on  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$  in the following way: for every  $h \in \mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$ ,

$$h^{\mathbf{w}}(\lambda) = (\mathbf{w}h)(\lambda) = h(\mathbf{w}^{-1}(\lambda)), \quad \forall \lambda \in \widehat{L}.$$

We denote by  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^{\mathbf{W}}$  the subring of  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$ , consisting of all  $\mathbf{W}$ -invariant functions in  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$ , that is the functions  $h$  in  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$  such that  $h^{\mathbf{w}} = h$ , for every  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$ .

**Proposition 7.2.1.** *For every  $h$  in  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^{\mathbf{W}}$ , the operator  $\tau_h$  is  $\mathbf{W}$ -invariant, i. e. for every  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$ , and for every function  $F$  on  $\widehat{L}$ ,*

$$\tau_h(F^{\mathbf{w}}) = (\tau_h F)^{\mathbf{w}}.$$

PROOF. Fix any  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$ . For every function  $F$ , and for every  $\lambda$ , we write, using the  $\mathbf{W}$ -invariance of  $h$ ,

$$(\tau_h F)(\mathbf{w}^{-1}(\lambda)) = \sum_{\mu \in \widehat{L}} h(\mu) F(\mathbf{w}^{-1}(\lambda) + \mu) = \sum_{\mu \in \widehat{L}} h(\mathbf{w}(\mu)) F(\mathbf{w}^{-1}(\lambda) + \mu),$$

and by setting  $\mathbf{w}(\mu) = \mu'$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} (\tau_h F)(\mathbf{w}^{-1}(\lambda)) &= \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} h(\mu') F(\mathbf{w}^{-1}(\lambda) + \mathbf{w}^{-1}(\mu')) = \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} h(\mu') F(\mathbf{w}^{-1}(\lambda + \mu')) \\ &= \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} h(\mu') F^{\mathbf{w}}(\lambda + \mu') = (\tau_h F^{\mathbf{w}})(\lambda). \end{aligned}$$

□

We set

$$\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A}) = \{\tau_h, h \in \mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^{\mathbf{W}}\}.$$

Obviously,  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$  is a  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra; following Humphreys ([6]), we call  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$  the *Hecke algebra on  $\mathbb{A}$* .

Proposition 7.1.1 implies that every character  $\chi$  on  $\widehat{L}$  is an eigenfunction of the whole algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ . We denote by  $\Theta^\chi$  the associated eigenvalue, that is the homomorphism from the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$  to  $\mathbb{C}^\times$  such that, for every operator  $\tau_h \in \mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ ,  $\Theta^\chi(\tau_h)$  is the eigenvalue associated to the eigenfunction  $\chi$  of the operator  $\tau_h$ . Then, for every  $h \in \mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^{\mathbf{W}}$ ,

$$\Theta^\chi(\tau_h) = \Theta^\chi(h) = \sum_{\mu \in \widehat{L}} h(\mu) \chi(\mu).$$

We notice that the restriction to  $\widehat{L}$  of  $\Theta^\chi$  is the character  $\chi$ . Keeping in mind this fact, we easily obtain the following proposition.

**Proposition 7.2.2.** *For every eigenvalue  $\Theta$  of the Hecke algebra of  $\mathbb{A}$  there exists a character  $\chi$  on  $\widehat{L}$  such that*

$$\Theta = \Theta^\chi.$$

PROOF. For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}$ , let  $\delta_\lambda$  be the function on  $\widehat{L}$  such that  $\delta_\lambda(\lambda) = 1$  and  $\delta_\lambda(\mu) = 0$ , for every  $\mu \neq \lambda$ . Then each  $h \in \mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^\mathbf{W}$  can be written as  $h = \sum_\lambda h(\lambda)\delta_\lambda$ . Let  $\Theta$  be any eigenvalue of  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$  and let  $\chi$  be its restriction to  $\widehat{L}$ , that is

$$\chi(\lambda) = \Theta(\delta_\lambda), \quad \forall \lambda \in \widehat{L}.$$

It is immediate to observe that  $\chi$  belongs to  $\mathbf{X}(\widehat{L})$  and, for every  $h \in \mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^\mathbf{W}$ , we have

$$\Theta(h) = \sum_\lambda h(\lambda)\Theta(\delta_\lambda) = \sum_\lambda h(\lambda)\chi(\lambda) = \Theta^\chi(h).$$

This implies that  $\Theta = \Theta^\chi$ . □

**7.3. Operators  $\widetilde{A}_\lambda$ .** Assume that  $\omega$  is a fixed boundary point of the building. For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$  and for every vertex  $\mu \in \widehat{L}$ , the number  $N(\lambda, \mu)$ , defined in (3.3.2) with respect to  $\omega$ , does not depend on the choice of  $\omega$ .

For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , let  $h_\lambda$  be the following function on  $\widehat{L}$ :

$$h_\lambda(\mu) = \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu) N(\lambda, \mu), \quad \forall \mu \in \widehat{L}.$$

Since  $N(\lambda, \mu) = 0$  but for finitely many  $\mu \in \widehat{L}$ , then  $h_\lambda \in \mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$ .

**Definition 7.3.1.** *For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , we denote by  $\widetilde{A}_\lambda$  the convolution operator associated with the function  $h_\lambda$ , that is*

$$\widetilde{A}_\lambda F(\mu) = h_\lambda \star F(\mu) = \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu') \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu') F(\mu + \mu'), \quad \forall \mu \in \widehat{L},$$

for every function  $F$  on  $\widehat{L}$ .

Proposition 7.1.1 implies that every character  $\chi$  on  $\widehat{L}$  is an eigenfunction of the operator  $\widetilde{A}_\lambda$ , with associated eigenvalue

$$\Theta^\chi(\lambda) = \Theta^\chi(h_\lambda) = \sum_{\mu \in \widehat{L}} h_\lambda(\mu) \chi(\mu) = \sum_{\mu \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu) \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu) \chi(\mu).$$

If we recall the expression of the eigenvalue  $\Lambda^\chi(\lambda)$  of the operator  $A_\lambda \in \mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  given in Section 6, it is obvious that

$$(7.3.1) \quad \Theta^\chi(\lambda) = \Lambda^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda).$$

Now we can prove that, for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , the function  $h_\lambda$  belongs to  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^\mathbf{W}$ .

**Proposition 7.3.2.** *For every  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$ , then  $h_\lambda = h_\lambda^\mathbf{w}$ .*

PROOF. Since the Weyl group  $\mathbf{W}$  is generated by reflections  $s_\alpha$ ,  $\alpha \in B$ , we only need to prove that  $h_\lambda = h_\lambda^{s_\alpha}$ , for every simple root  $\alpha$ . Fix any  $s_\alpha$  and consider, for every  $\mu \in \widehat{L}$ , the function

$$h_\lambda^{s_\alpha}(\mu) = \chi_0^{1/2}(s_\alpha(\mu)) N(\lambda, s_\alpha(\mu)), \quad \forall \mu \in \widehat{L}.$$

For every character  $\chi$  and every  $\mu \in \widehat{L}$ , we have

$$h_\lambda \star \chi(\mu) = \Theta^\chi(h_\lambda) \chi(\mu), \quad h_\lambda^{s_\alpha} \star \chi(\mu) = \Theta^\chi(h_\lambda^{s_\alpha}) \chi(\mu).$$

On the other hand, as we have noticed before,

$$\Theta^\chi(h_\lambda) = \sum_{\mu \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu) \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu) \chi(\mu) = \Lambda^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda)$$

and, by setting  $\mu' = s_\alpha(\mu)$ ,

$$\Theta^\chi(h_\lambda^{s_\alpha}) = \sum_{\mu \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, s_\alpha(\mu)) \chi_0^{1/2}(s_\alpha(\mu)) \chi(\mu) = \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu') \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu') \chi^{s_\alpha}(\mu') = \Lambda_\lambda^{(\chi^{s_\alpha})\chi_0^{1/2}}.$$

Thus, Theorem 6.4.1 implies  $\Theta^\chi(h_\lambda^{s_\alpha}) = \Theta^\chi(h_\lambda)$ , for every  $\chi$ . So  $h_\lambda = h_\lambda^{s_\alpha}$ , by Proposition 7.1.2. □

As an obvious consequence of Proposition 7.2.1 and Proposition 7.3.2, we obtain

**Corollary 7.3.3.** *For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , the operator  $\tilde{A}_\lambda$  belongs to the Hecke algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ .*

**Proposition 7.3.4.** *The operators  $\tilde{A}_\lambda$ ,  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , form a  $\mathbb{C}$ -basis of  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ .*

PROOF. We only need to show that the functions  $h_\lambda$ ,  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , form a  $\mathbb{C}$ -basis of  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^{\mathbf{W}}$ . For each  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , let  $\xi_\lambda$  be the characteristic function of the  $\mathbf{W}$ -orbit of  $\lambda$ . Then the functions  $\xi_\lambda$ , as  $\lambda$  runs through  $\widehat{L}^+$ , form a  $\mathbb{C}$ -basis of  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^{\mathbf{W}}$ . Hence, we can write, summing on all  $\lambda'$  in  $\widehat{L}^+$ ,

$$h_\lambda = \sum_{\lambda'} h_\lambda(\lambda') \xi_{\lambda'}.$$

Since  $N(\lambda, \lambda) = 1$ , then  $h_\lambda(\lambda) = \chi_0^{1/2}(\lambda)$ . Consequently the previous sum takes the form

$$h_\lambda = \chi_0^{1/2}(\lambda) \xi_\lambda + \sum_{\lambda' \neq \lambda} h_\lambda(\lambda') \xi_{\lambda'}$$

and in this sum  $h_\lambda(\lambda') = 0$ , but for  $\lambda' \in \Pi_\lambda$ . Since  $\chi_0^{1/2}(\lambda) \neq 0$ , we conclude that the  $h_\lambda$  form a  $\mathbb{C}$ -basis of  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^{\mathbf{W}}$ .  $\square$

**Definition 7.3.5.** *For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ , let  $g_\lambda$  be the function of  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})$ , defined as  $g_\lambda(\mu) = N(\lambda, \mu)$ , for every  $\mu \in \widehat{L}$ . We denote by  $B_\lambda$  the following operator acting on the complex-valued functions  $F$  on  $\widehat{L}$ :*

$$B_\lambda F(\mu) = g_\lambda \star F(\mu) = \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu') F(\mu + \mu'), \quad \forall \mu \in \widehat{L}.$$

We notice that the operator  $B_\lambda$  is linear and invariant with respect to any translation in  $\mathbb{A}$ , as their coefficients  $N(\lambda, \mu')$  do not depend on  $\mu$ . However,  $B_\lambda$  is not  $\mathbf{W}$ -invariant, because  $g_\lambda$  does not belong to  $\mathcal{L}(\widehat{L})^{\mathbf{W}}$ , as  $N(\lambda, \mu) \neq N(\lambda, \mathbf{w}^{-1}\mu)$  for  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbf{W}$  different from the identity. The following proposition relates the operator  $B_\lambda$  to the operator  $A_\lambda$ .

**Proposition 7.3.6.** *For every function  $F$  on  $\widehat{L}$ , let*

$$f(x) = F(\rho_\omega(x)), \quad \text{for every } x \in \widehat{V}(\Delta).$$

*Then, for every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$ ,*

$$A_\lambda f(x) = B_\lambda F(\mu), \quad \text{if } \mu = \rho_\omega(x).$$

PROOF. By definition of  $A_\lambda$ , we can write, for every function  $f$ ,

$$A_\lambda(f)(x) = \sum_{y \in V_\lambda(x)} f(y) = \sum_{\nu \in \widehat{L}} \left( \sum_{\{y: \sigma(x, y) = \lambda, \rho_\omega(y) = \nu\}} f(y) \right).$$

In the case when  $f(x) = F(\rho_\omega(x))$ , then, for every  $\nu \in \widehat{L}$ ,  $f(y) = F(\nu)$ , for all  $y$  such that  $\rho_\omega(y) = \nu$ . Hence, by setting  $\mu = \rho_\omega(x)$  and  $\mu + \mu' = \nu$ , we have

$$A_\lambda(f)(x) = \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu') F(\mu + \mu') = B_\lambda F(\mu).$$

$\square$

The operators  $B_\lambda$  and  $\tilde{A}_\lambda$  are related by simple relations, as the following proposition states.

**Proposition 7.3.7.** *For every  $\lambda \in \widehat{L}^+$  and every function  $F$ ,*

$$\tilde{A}_\lambda F = \chi_0^{-1/2} B_\lambda(\chi_0^{1/2} F), \quad B_\lambda F = \chi_0^{1/2} \tilde{A}_\lambda(\chi_0^{-1/2} F).$$

PROOF. For every  $\mu \in \widehat{L}$ , we have, by Definitions 7.3.1 and 7.3.5,

$$\begin{aligned} (\tilde{A}_\lambda F)(\mu) &= \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu') \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu') F(\mu + \mu') = \chi_0^{-1/2}(\mu) \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu') \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu + \mu') F(\mu + \mu') \\ &= \chi_0^{-1/2}(\mu) B_\lambda(\chi_0^{1/2} F)(\mu). \end{aligned}$$

Moreover

$$\begin{aligned} (B_\lambda F)(\mu) &= \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu') F(\mu + \mu') = \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu) \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu') \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu') \chi_0^{-1/2}(\mu + \mu') F(\mu + \mu') \\ &= \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu) \sum_{\mu' \in \widehat{L}} N(\lambda, \mu') \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu') (\chi_0^{-1/2} F)(\mu + \mu') = \chi_0^{1/2}(\mu) \tilde{A}_\lambda(\chi_0^{-1/2} F)(\mu). \end{aligned}$$

$\square$

**7.4. Satake isomorphism.** Consider the mapping

$$i : A_\lambda \rightarrow \tilde{A}_\lambda, \quad \text{for all } \lambda \in \widehat{L}^+.$$

Since  $\{A_\lambda, \lambda \in \widehat{L}^+\}$  is a basis for the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ , we extend this map to the whole Hecke algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  by linearity. We shall prove that  $i : \mathcal{H}(\Delta) \rightarrow \mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$  is a  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra isomomorphism.

**Theorem 7.4.1.** *The mapping  $i : A_\lambda \rightarrow \tilde{A}_\lambda$  is a  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra isomorphism of  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  onto  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ .*

PROOF. First of all, we prove that  $i$  is a  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra homomorphism from  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  to  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ . By definition, if  $A = \sum_{j=1}^k c_j A_{\lambda_j}$ , then

$$i(A) = \sum_{j=1}^k c_j i(A_{\lambda_j}) = \sum_{j=1}^k c_j \tilde{A}_{\lambda_j}.$$

Consider now, for any pair  $\lambda, \lambda' \in \widehat{L}^+$ , the operator  $A_\lambda \circ A_{\lambda'}$  and prove that

$$i(A_\lambda \circ A_{\lambda'}) = i(A_\lambda) \circ i(A_{\lambda'}).$$

We know that  $A_\lambda \circ A_{\lambda'}$  is a linear combination of operators  $A_{\lambda_1}, \dots, A_{\lambda_k}$ , for convenient  $\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_k :$

$$(A_\lambda \circ A_{\lambda'})f = \sum_{j=1}^k c_j A_{\lambda_j} f.$$

Hence,  $i(A_\lambda \circ A_{\lambda'}) = \tau_{h_{\lambda, \lambda'}} f$ , if  $h_{\lambda, \lambda'}$  is the  $\mathbf{W}$ -invariant function on  $\widehat{L}$ , defined as

$$h_{\lambda, \lambda'} = \sum_{j=1}^k c_j h_{\lambda_j}.$$

This proves that  $i(A_\lambda \circ A_{\lambda'})$  belongs to the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ .

Now we prove that, for every pair  $\lambda, \lambda'$ ,

$$i(A_\lambda \circ A_{\lambda'}) = i(A_\lambda) \circ i(A_{\lambda'}).$$

To this end, we consider, for every character  $\chi$ , the eigenvalue  $\Theta^\chi(h_{\lambda, \lambda'})$ ; for ease of notation, we set  $\Theta^\chi(\lambda, \lambda') = \Theta^\chi(h_{\lambda, \lambda'})$ . Since  $\tau_{h_{\lambda, \lambda'}} = \sum_{j=1}^k c_j \tau_{h_{\lambda_j}}$ , we have

$$\Theta^\chi(\lambda, \lambda') = \sum_{j=1}^k c_j \Theta^\chi(\lambda_j).$$

Therefore, keeping in mind (7.3.1),

$$\Theta^\chi(\lambda, \lambda') = \sum_{j=1}^k c_j \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda_j) = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(A_\lambda \circ A_{\lambda'}) = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda) \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}(\lambda') = \Theta^\chi(\lambda) \Theta^\chi(\lambda').$$

So we have

$$\Theta^\chi(i(A_\lambda \circ A_{\lambda'})) = \Theta^\chi(i(A_\lambda)) \Theta^\chi(i(A_{\lambda'})) = \Theta^\chi(i(A_\lambda) \circ i(A_{\lambda'})),$$

for every  $\chi$ . Thus Proposition 7.1.2 implies that  $i(A_\lambda \circ A_{\lambda'}) = i(A_\lambda) \circ i(A_{\lambda'})$ . This proves that  $i$  is a  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra homomorphism from  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  to  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ .

Since the operators  $A_\lambda$  form a  $\mathbb{C}$ -basis of  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  and, according to Proposition 7.3.4, the operators  $\tilde{A}_\lambda = i(A_\lambda)$  form a  $\mathbb{C}$ -basis of  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ , it follows immediately that the operator  $i$  is a bijection from the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  onto the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ .  $\square$

We shall call the operator  $i$  the *Satake isomorphism* between  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  and  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$ .

**7.5. Characterization of the eigenvalues of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ .** We proved in Section 7.1 that, for every eigenvalue  $\Theta$  of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$  there exists a character  $\chi$ , such that  $\Theta = \Theta^\chi$ . The Satake isomorphism between  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  and  $\mathcal{H}(\mathbb{A})$  allows us to extend this characterization to the eigenvalues of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ .

**Corollary 7.5.1.** *For every eigenvalue  $\Lambda$  of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$  there exists a character  $\chi$  on  $\widehat{L}$  such that  $\Lambda = \Lambda^{\chi \chi_0^{1/2}}$ .*

PROOF. Let  $\Lambda$  be an eigenvalue of the algebra  $\mathcal{H}(\Delta)$ . By Theorem 7.4.1, there exists a unique eigenvalue  $\Theta \in \text{Hom}(\mathcal{H}(\Delta), \mathbb{C})$ , such that

$$\Theta(\lambda) = \Lambda(\lambda), \quad \text{for every } \lambda \in \widehat{L}^+.$$

Since, by Proposition 7.2.2, there exists a character  $\chi$  such that  $\Theta = \Theta^\chi$ , and taking in account the identity (7.3.1), we conclude that  $\Lambda = \Lambda^{\chi\chi_0^{1/2}}$ .  $\square$

**Acknowledgement.** We would like to acknowledge several useful suggestions of T. Steger during the preparation of this paper.

## REFERENCES

- [1] W. Betori and M. Pagliacci, *Harmonic Analysis for Groups acting on trees*, Boll. Un. Mat. Ital. B (6) 3 n.2 (1984) 333-349.
- [2] N. Bourbaki, *Lie Groups and Lie Algebras, Chapters 4-6*. Elements of Mathematics. Springer-Verlag, Berlin Heidelberg New York, 2002.
- [3] K. Brown, *Buildings* Springer-Verlag, New York, 1989.
- [4] D.I. Cartwright, *Spherical Harmonic Analysis on Buildings of Type  $\tilde{A}_n$* , Monatsh. Math. 133(2) (2001) 93-109.
- [5] A. Figà-Talamanca and M. A. Picardello, *Harmonic analysis free groups*, Lectures Notes in Pure and Applied Mathematics 87, Marcel Dekker, inc. New York, 1983.
- [6] J. E. Humphreys, *Introduction to Lie Algebras and Representation Theory*, vol. 9 of Graduate Texts in Mathematics. Springer-Verlag, New York-Berlin, 1978.
- [7] J. E. Humphreys, *Reflection Groups and Coxeter Groups*, vol. 29 of Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics. C.U.P., Cambridge, 1990.
- [8] I. G. Macdonald, *Spherical Functions on a Group of  $p$ -adic type*, vol. 2 of Publications of the Ramanujan Institute. Ramanujan Institute, Centre for Advanced Studies in Mathematics, University of Madras, Madras, 1971.
- [9] A. M. Mantero and A. Zappa, *Spherical Functions and Spectrum of the Laplace Operators on Buildings of rank 2*, Boll. Un. Mat. Ital. B (7) 8 (1994) 419-475.
- [10] A.M. Mantero and A. Zappa, *Eigenfunctions of the Laplace Operators for a Building of type  $\tilde{A}_2$* , J. of Geom. Anal. 10 (2) (2000) 339-363.
- [11] A.M. Mantero and A. Zappa, *Eigenfunctions of the Laplace Operators for a Building of type  $\tilde{B}_2$* , Boll. U.M.I. (8) 5-B (2002) 163-195.
- [12] A.M. Mantero and A. Zappa, *Eigenfunctions of the Laplace Operators for a Building of type  $\tilde{G}_2$* , Boll. U.M.I. (9) II (2009) 483-508.
- [13] J. Parkinson, *Buildings and Hecke Algebras*, J. Algebra 297 N. 1(2006) 1-49.
- [14] J. Parkinson, *Spherical Harmonic analysis on Affine Buildings*, Math. Z. 253, n.3 (2006) 571-606.
- [15] M. Ronan, *Lectures on Buildings*, Perspectives in Mathematics. Academic Press, London, 1989.
- [16] J. Tits, *Reductive groups over local fields*. Automorphic forms, representations and  $L$ -functions, Proc. Sympos. Pure Math., XXXIII, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, R.I. (1979) 29-69.